NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

# PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: Bougainville STATION: Buin VOLUME No: 4 [3]

ACCESSION No: 496.

### 1955 - 1956

[1953-1955]

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea, PORT MORESBY - 1989.

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

### **Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports**

Digitized version made available by



**Copyright:** Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

**Use:** This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

**Constraints:** This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

**Note on digitized version:** A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

RE.	PORT NO:	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING PA	ATROL	AREA PATROLLED	MAPS/ PHOTOS	FERIOD OF PATROL
]	1/53-54	01-19	A.J. Humphries	(4/ADO)	Nagovisi language group		Dated 5.1.54.
:]	2/53-54	20-40	M.R. Haywood	(CPO)	Banoni Sub-Division, Buin Sub-District		12.1.54 - 26.1.54
3	3/53-54	41-51	M.R. Haywood	(CPO)	Nearly all of the Nagovisi Sub - Division		30.1.54-6.3.54
4]	4/53-54	52-82	M.R. Haywood	(CPO)	Paubake and Lucks parameuntcies	Imap	22.3.54-2.4.54
5]	1/54-55	83 - 101	D.J. HOOK	(90)	Part of Nugovisi and Siwai		23.5.55-26.6.55
6	1/54-55	102-122	A.J. Humphries	(a/ ADO)	Siwai language group, Buin Sub-District		30.5.54-17.10.54
7]	2/54-55	123 147	Gordon Smith	(Po)	Nagavisi, Baitsi and Banoni C. Divisions	6/2.2	20.1.55 - 9.3.55
8	3/54-55	148-162	V V	· / ·	Makis Paramountey - Buin L. Group		26.4.55 - 11.5.55
		E. C.					
1			Section of the section of the				
		1					
	1.			/ -			
	1			a.			
-				<b>U</b> 1,			
	1						
-						1	A State and the
L.							
						-	A Contraction
Ì	]	·	s				
Ĺ	].						
ſ	1			1		1:	

Bund

PATROL REPORT OF: \_\_\_\_

. . . .

1. 2.

.

Cover sheet for this volume should read: District: Bougainville Station: Buin Volume no.: 3 1953 - 1955

Bougainville District Buin Subdistrict P/K 1 0/ 53/54 A. J. Mumphares .

#### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

Sub-District Office, BUIN.

5th January, 1954.

#### PATROL REPORT NO.1 of 1953 - 54.

INTRODUCTION: The NAGAVISI language group, which, with the BAITSI, was covered by this patrol, has had very little European contact, except for the rather violent contact of the War period. There is no European s ettlement or commercial activity in the area, with the exception of two Mission stations. This patrol, although the first for some time, encountered conditions considerably more satisfactory than what report had led me to expect, even allowing for the special than what report had led me to expect, even allowing for the special efforts which always are put on when a patrol is expected.

-	-	-	• • •
D		H Y	
J			

Nov.	20	By M.V. ISIS to MAMARICU. Slept at Marist Mission there.
	21	By ISIS to rest house near MAWARAKA thence on foot to
		MOSIGETA and SISIRUAI. Took census at SISIRUAI.
	22	Sunday observed.
	23	To RERETEBA/KURAUA, MINJAI, MOSINO, and KUPON, taking
		census at each village. Thence to Marist Mission at
		MORATONA (near KUPON).
	24	Land investigation at MORATONA (concerning purchase of
		Mission and agricultural leases), and making up of
		census figures.
	25	To TARUBA, MOKOKOLIO, and KABONAMI, taking censys.
	26	From KABONAMI to LE-ERA, MUINAI, taking census and
		return to KABONAMI.
	27	To MOMOGONARI/PURANAVIA, KORO, SIKORIWA, RAMBARAM, taking
		CONSUS.
	28	To PANAM, LABONAMI, SIANEK, WARUWARU, and BEREHENI, taking
	29	census. Sunday observed.
	30	To BAKORAM, OSIANGGE, MIINGGETA. ANGGAWA, and NUKUI,
		taking census, thence to LOMARY.
Dec	1	Took census at LOMARE, thence to MOAINO, TANGGURU,
		OKARU, LOTARE (II), taking census, thence to BAKUBA.
	21000	A To SOVELI Mission, thence to LORO took census, and
	and a	returned to SOVELI.
	3	SOVELI to the beach.
	4	By M.V. St. John to BUIN.
I re	turned	to BUIN at this stage to be present at the ordination
		now Father Aloysius TAMUKA) at the Marist Mission at
	BOIRU.	I had been invited to attend this, the ordination of
the	TIRST H	Bougainville mative to the Catholic priesthood, and felt
that	IT Was	an occasion which warranted my presence. As it trans-
pire	a, I wa	s unable to be present at the actual ceremony because of
BUIN		rantime imposed following the outbreak of influenza at
Dec.		By M.V. ISIS to resume patrol.
200.	14	Arrived JABA village thence on foot to SOVELI Mission.
	1	Marton of Mission.

- 15
- Arrived JABA village thence on foot to SOVELI Mission. To LOPERE, AUMARI, BAITQUUNA, LOTARE (I), taking census, thence back to SOVELI. ToBIROI, POMALITI, BAKQRAM (I), BIROS, taking census, thence to BOKU Police Post. 16
- 17
- At BOKU, drying out. BOKU to PIKEI/BOKU, LAVORO, and MOSIGETA, taking census, thence to beach. At rest house awaiting ISIS, 18
- 19
- 20 Arrived BUIN per M.V. ISIS.

NATIVE AFFAIRS: Any comments on native affairs in this area become a discussion of MUSIAMA and pigs. Quite definitely, MUSIAMA is far and away the most influential native in this area, regardless of whether he has official Government backing or notl It is quitee clear that almost all native disputes in this area are referred to him for settlement. I would suggest two main reasons for this: 1) BUIN is too far away for the natives to wish to bring their problems there; 2) MUSIAMA has come to be accepted by the NAGAVISI natives as an influential man, and accepted by the NAGAVISI natives as an influencial man, and regardless of the justice or otherwise of his decisions, the very fact of his standing in the community is sufficient to enforce his judgments. From the fact that no native complaints anent his decisions were brought to me, one could conclude that the MAGAVISI are happy to accept them. Against such an assumption however, must be set two very potent arguments: 1) Since so many of the disputes concern pigs and their depredations, MUSIAMA commot be expected to be an unprejudiced referee, as he probably many of the disputes concern pigs and their depredations, MUSIAMA cannot be expected to be an unprejudiced referee, as he probably owns more pigs than any other person in the NAGAVISI; 2) Since he has to his credit (?) at least two unprosecuted murders, and since he has (I understand justifiably) a reputation for being a man of violent passions, natives fear to oppose him. In his favous must be set the fact that, for the patrol's visit at least, roads and villages were clean, tidy and well-kept, I think mainly the result of his influence. Furthermore, the natives appeared mainly happy and contented. I know, however, that before the patrol's visit (and doubtless again afterwards) there was considerably less evidence of cleanliness and sanitation - the principal feature being the colossal accumulation of pig excreta on roads and in the villages. In this respect, I would be grateful of expert advice in the matter of whether pig excreta can be a source of human infection. I realise that its presence as a breeding place for flies is highly undesirable, but I seek to know if it can actually be a source of disease. Pigs and their excreta and the second prime factor in native affairs inthis area -ownership of pigs second prime factor in native affairs inthis area -ownership of pigs is confined almost entirely to the influential members of the commun-ities - ownership of many pigs is a prerequisite to influencem and maintenance of an influential position requires that the person own many pigs. As an example, MUSIAMA owns so many pigs that it is necessary for him to farm them out to other natives for attention. necessary for him to farm them out to other natives for attention. These pigs, I would say without exception, receive little or no food from their owners, with the inevitable consequence that they rely for their existence on their depredation in the gardens. This means therefore that the influential rew have their pigs sustained at the expense of the uninfluential majority. This further means that most of the pig depredations are suffered by the " little people" who are frightened (of that is not too strong a word) to complain, or at least unwilling to complain, lest such a complaint later debar them form participation in the pig-zorgham ceremonies. them form participation in the pig-gorging ceremonies. As leng as this state of affairs holds, the NANAVISI mainly will be perilously close to the barrier between subsistence and want. I have a suggestion in this connection, which certainly might be drastic -but I am convinced that the situation warrants drastic measures -I would suggest that the Native Administration Regulations be amended to provide that any pig not enclosed (and therefore fed and cared for) is <u>ipso facto</u> wild, and as such may be killed on sight. A provision such as this could have two important results - 1) it would improve A provision the NAGAVISI food intake, and/2; would serve to cut down the influence of the influential few. To revert to MUSIAMA, I gathered the impression that he is (now at least) pro-Administration, but I feel that even a comparatively minor reversal might turn hom the other way. I think that his behaviour has moderated in the last few years. After his excesses of the War years he doubtless found it difficult to revert quickly to peace-time quietude, but I did gather the impression that his behaviour is now rather less violent. It is very difficult indeed to form any conclusive opinion in wuch a short visit as this, but the above at least are my impressions. What Whatever may be the situation, I hope that Mr. Haywood's projected stay at BOKU will provide closer and more effective supervision of this area, which primarily is what is required.

44

INTROPUCTION Was covered except for exception for some t than what effor ts wh

> DI ARV: Nov. 20 21

a 85 h 000

Dec

90

75

TUNIPOIR the firs that it pired, I a local SUIN. Dec. 13

return

TAMDK

16 17

15

19 20

.

AGRICULTURE & LIVE STOCK: Native agriculture is wholly subsistence, with a little (unreliable) sale of surplus to the Mission stations in with a little (unreliable) sale of surplus to the Mission stations in the area. The wtaple is sweet popato, with yams, mamis, bananas as main subsidiaries and the usual minor subsidiaries such as sugar cane, pawpaws, pineapples. As stated earlier (NativeAffairs) pig depreda-tions are a serious problem, so that the balance of subsistence is very close. If it were not for the pigs this area should have no difficulty in providing its inhabitants with ample vegetable focds, dince it is mainly fertile, and the people (by necessity) industrious gardeners. The only livestock for practical purposes is pigs, though there are a few not very well-upholstered fowls. On the face of it one would imagine that the infrequency of gg consumption would mean that there is little animal protein in the diet, but in actual fact it appears that over the whole area feasts are so comparatively frequent that there is a fairly regular intake of meat. A big difficulty, of course, is that however frequent the feasts the meat is not necessarily equatably distributed and it would still be much more desirable if these people could be convinced that they would more desirable if these people could be convineed that they would benefit by a more regular consumption of meat, even at the expense of prestige which a cessation of their ceremonies would entail. I fear, however, that a great deal of work is needed before they can be convinced.

EDUCATION: A school has recently been opened at KUPON which is roughly between the NAGAVISI and the SIWAI. The school was in recess when I was in its vicinity, and in any case I feel that it is too early to make any assessment of its possibilities. I under-stand that its purpose is to give training in academic subjects and basketware. Whilst not wishing to enter into argument with the experts, I feel bound to state that I consider that any system of I undereducation is doing the natives a disservice if it does not concentrate first on improvements in agriculture and village-fiving. It appears to me that academic training alone can produce only a class of people qualified as third- or fourth-rate clerks and desirous of being clerks only, and a stable society requires a firm basis of manual workers before it can support a clerkly caste. Schools are conducted at the Mission stations at SOVELI and MOROTONA (education is provided for girls at SOVELI). Village schools are conducted in many of the villages, but I understand that there is a shortage of teachers willing to take on the work.

ROADS & BRIDGES: Roads and tracks throughout the area were surprising by good. From the beach each of the two main roads is vehiculable for most of its length. It is unfortunate that these two roads, the Roads and tracks throughout the area were surprisinglongest stretch of good road which may expect vehicular traffic, lie in the most sparsely populated area, so that four small villages have to maintain the lot. I have made a tentative arrangement for some of to maintain the lot. I have made a tentative arrangement for some of the funds allocated to this Sub-District for roads maintenance to be utilised in further improving these roads and their bridges. It would be possible now, granted, with difficulty, to take a vehicle as far inland as MOAINO, and very little work would be needed to make the road easily veniculable. I hope that Mr. Haywood will be able to do something along these lines during his stay in the area. Apart from the vehiculable roads, the tracks mainly present good walking. from the vehiculable roads, the tracks mainly present good walking. A more detailed description of roads and tracks is attached hereto as an appendix.

<u>VILLACE OFFICIALS</u>: Primarily, I assume, due to the infrequency of patrols to this area the influence of village officials seems to be limited. Three village officials only created an impression of possessing authority, but I fear that they gave also the impression that it was not necessarily well-applied. These three were the kukurai of MOKOKOLIO, the tultul of MIINGGETA, and the tultul of MOIINAU. The first two belong to villages wherein Seventh Day Adventists' teaching is uppermost, the last mentioned is a Methodist adherent. I gained a very definite impression that these three were inclined to let their religious feelings influence their bohaviour in the villages. It was emphasised to them that they must not use their official position infurtherance of their religious activities. Otherwise, as stated above, village officials were not impressive.

3/

become a c become a c BIAMA in regardles

timp at t ereler ers anc alsen id of distw betresse

very fact his

ais decis MAGAVISI

many of th howaver,

cannot be

owns more he has to since he man of vi man of vi

m inove? nas absor fueer erit ST THOYE"

mainly ha atrol's consider. principal

sheet no of exper

SOUTCO 0

place for

Actually

is confi - aeitr

Am

intere

te Tiert Igipiand

osubdine o i solt ilTi ata

tož mer STE SIN \$ 38010 2091500 SI SICON

to prev 1080

3.3 DAM oris

9.13

Net eve

to revel

a tisit ed vo

This is I

12g W necessar ig seed

d CULLUNE NO STES. Sisdue nia . awam ione are a ery close. dince it is .ardeners. hough ther it one ti tadt gasm as it toan requent t difficulty is not neo nore desir benefit by w eniteer . IOVEWOI vinced. RIVCATION: roughly be recess who TES COJ BI stand that stervare estrarxe education first on i to me that beilifung only, and before it a noibei ta afria

MADE & BA No Ecod. Most of it in the mest to maintai the funda would be far inland to do some from the vent an appendi VILLAGE 0

villages,

limited. Consessing Chet it with Mikurai of MOIIMAU. Alventist where inclibehaviour activitie activitie incressive <u>CENSUS</u>: The overall figures for the NAGAVISI show a preponderance of births over death by 145, which, in a total enumerated population of 3686 is, I think, a reasonably satisfactory increase. It will be noted that there are no deaths shown in the 0 - 1 month and 0 - 1 yr. age groups. This does not, of course, mean that no such deaths did occur - it is merely that such information is hard to extract and of uncertain value. BAITSI figures show a preponderance of 32 births over 10 deaths, again a satisfactory increase in this very small group. The disparity between inward and outward migrations may be accounted for by the not in requent migrations out to villages not visited by the patrol, that is, to areas outside the NAGAVISI. Migration takes place between the NAGAVISI and BAITSI, BFNONI language groups, and with the KHETA Sub-District groups also. The total of 325 absentees at work is indeed an excessive figure representing as it does some 9% of the total enumerated porulation. Some reason for this absenteeism could be deduced from the preponderance of total males over total females of nearly 400, but actual facts do not agree, as probably more than half of the absentees are married with children. The figure is certainly excessive, but a point that must be borne in mind is that the absentees seem to stay away only on an average about 3 to 6 months. Even so, of course, the total absentees would always be at approximately the same level which is still too high. Under the present Native Labour Ordinance there seems to be very little means of checking this state of affairs, especially as, I would say, more than 80% of ths total voluntarily seek employment and travel overland through the inland mountains to the plantations in the KIETA Sub-District where most ef them are employed. However much one may deplore this excessive absenteeism it is obvious that these people will continue to seek employment outside in large rumbers, so long as no means efficient in

MISSIONS: Three Missions bystate in this area - the Marist Mission, Methodist and Seventh Day Adventist. Native teachers only are present from the Methodist and Seventh Day Adventist Missions, and their activities are at present wonfined to comparatively few villages, though a process of infiltration goes on all the time. The Marist Mission operates a Station at SOVELI staffed by a priest and two sisters, who conduct a school and a hospital there; another Station is in the charge of a priest, at MOROTONA, near KUFON village. Quite near the NAGAVISI, but on the beach, is MAMANEGU Mission Station at present staffed by two sisters, who conduct a hospital and orphanage there. Relations between the mission adherents and especially the teachers are not of the best. I reablese that each mission is at liberty to seek adherents wherever it chooses, but I do think that the practice of reaking adherents from an area in which another mission has been long and well-established is indicative of a lack of real consideration for native welfares. Granted it is a problem which arises everywhere and doubtless will continue to arise, but the tension in this area is very marked. It results in discord within the villagez and in the splitting of village groups. Even families are sometimes divided - quite spart from division within the extended family where children go from the care of their parents to that of another relation, there is division within the motherfather-children group. I noticed in one village that one son was attending the Seventh Day Adventist school and another the Marist Mission school - if nothing else it should be an interesting experiment to see who converts whom on his return. The whole difficulty as I have said is that these people are unable to grasp the European system of living amicably together despite a difference in religion.

ANTHROBOLOGICAL: Though this may not be quite the correct heading I feel this matter is best mentioned here: the NAGAVISI seem to have no tradition of large village groups, these being I feel sure only the result of Government influence. They live almost wholly in small houses at their gardens so that the largest group would be I think the young family. It is apparent that efforts have been made by previous patrols to induce them to cease this practice of isolated living and to settle to village life. The attempt is quite unsuccessful. The villages actually are only lines of houses which the natives pretend to occupy when a patrol is in the vicinity. I personally see no reason why village life should be enforced when it is obviously unpalatable to them. Whilst there are doubtless sound arguments for their congregating in villages, there are equally cogent arguments against it.

PATROL FOST: In this general area is situated BOKU Patrol Post, opened in 1946 but since unoccupied. Mr. Haywood, C.P.O., will shortly be using BOKU as a Base Camp for visits to the KENONI and NAGAVISI. Should, however, staff permit the reopening of a station in this area, I would most strongby r ecommend that BOEU not by reopened. Whilst the site itself is good and makes for a very pheasant station, the actual location, more or less in No Man's Land between the SIWAI and the NAGAVISI renders it most inconvenient and unsuitable for purposes of native administration. In lieu I would recommend a site inland from SOVELI. This area occupies a fairly wide ridge, provides ample room for a patrol post, is nentrally situated and has easy access to the beach. It seems 'airly obvious that closer and more constant supervision of this area is required - that being so a centrally sited station is essential.

7think A.J. HUMPHRIES, a/ A.D.O.

5/

.

entrid To al 3686 10 tant test

ET CLORE

incertai rer 10 cc rer 10 cc rer 10 cc rested by icration icration

the tutal entrosenti deranco di facta do murico di aurico di acta tia

the text fait total istor total istor forei accuration tistica fo

itsitslev

male mon

testa seri testassic destassic sec tisci

telbodite 1 Insert tos tisd a danoit > molval setetate is in the and sting 188810 26 MEMOR SHA the set of the themail is the prost a naisein n Lann and the second innet wit to mint in The Tori the sature A State of in women's and mibnestie n mole all to see 05 then swith CEVL TO

the lot

betaloal au ating

•

<u>AP PENDIX "A": Medical:</u> Very few natives were seen on this patrol in need of medical attention. Health of those censused was uniformly good, with the marked exception of a high incidence of tinea mbrécata, rot to be wondered at, I appose, as this is an area where bathing in old water has few attractions. There were, however, a good many absentees from the villages, all of whom were inmates of the various Aid Posts with which this area is well supplied. It is fairly definite that the Aid Posts are patronised to this extent only when a patrol is in the vicinity, and from my own observations, police statements, and one or two chance remarks by the natives themselves (not intended for my ears), I am quite sure that I ag correct in saying that voluntary attendance at the Ai4 Posts is very close to nil. I would not like to advance any possible reasons for this state of affairs, but one very noticeablo feature is that the Native Medical Assistants in this area, almost alone of the younger men, have contracted plural marriages. This, added to the fact that three of them at least have quite a record as Don Juans, leads me to believe that reductance to attend at the Aid Posts may have some connection with this. A hospital conducted by the Mission at SOYELI is very centrally situated, and I venture to suggest that the goney new expended on maintaining the present Aid Posts would be better employed in assisting to support this hospite2. One Aid Post especially warrants mention that at BAITAVUNA. It is an absolute dingrace - it consists of one habitable small ward, one undesignated house suitable for pigs, one good house occupied by a Native Hygiene Assistant, and one ramshackle hovel, not fit for pigs, normally occupied by the Native Medical Assistant, who at the time of my visit, was absent. The whole area was tastefully gameshaded with pig excreta. The other Aid Posts, I gust admit, were clean and well-tended, so that I have no complaint with their maintenance - it is merely that I consider them unnecessary, and an

vicinity.

enforced w itduct enter

NGYO BYE

· TE

303

in this a

leasant a and betwe nd unault rould re foirly b

contrally fairly chu area if re escontial.

> Also worthy of mention, though not of praise, are the Native Hygiene Assistants. What precisely they achieve or oven hope to achieve is , I fear, beyond my comprehension. Almost all obviously lack the energy to supervise hygiene and sanitation in the many scattered and often inaccessible garden houses where the people Their activities weem mainly to be confined to actually live. acting as assistants and consultants to the Native Medical Assistants. Whilst I do not wish to preach heresy, I do feel that the customary method of disposal of excreta of these people is the most hygienic. Small swift-flowing streams abound in this area and natives know always what stream may safely be used for drinking and what stream is customarily used for defecation. Furthermore defecation in a stream is followed by a wash, a procedure which is out of the question if pit latrines are used. Whereas pit latrines built by natives are normally shallow and ill-covered, providing a breeding-ground for flies, the streams used for defecation are so swift-flowing and turbulent that the process of aeration and agitation quickly disintegrates sewage. I know from a variety of reports that this area usually abounds with pig excreta - the native hygiene assistants would be better employed in insisting that the area be kept clean in this respect.

He seems to be well though of by the natives and has their confidence. He is a tireless welker and worker, always heapful and always anxious be helpful. He definitely warrand promotion. 3966 Const. MANEANING Not one to seek out work, he noneth works well when required. He is cheerful and obliging. 6423 PIEN An extremely good Constable. An accellent walker, he works well, so amart in his movements, helpful, reen to work. 7325 TINA The bugler - I took him so that the impressive. He walked well, was keen to work, anxious to oblige, a happy to learn.	He seems to be well though of by the natives and has their confidence. He is a tireless walker and worker, always hebfull. He definitely warrand promotion. 3966 Const. MANEARING Net one to seek out work, he nonsti works well when required. He is cheerful and obliging. 6423 PIEN An extremely good Constable. An excellent walker, he works well, smart in his morements, helpful, reliable and keen - keen to learn here to work. 7325 TINA The bugler - I took him so that the full movements might be gade more incomposite. He walked well, was keen to work, arxious to oblige, a happy to learn.	APPEN	 		MOROBE:		manying patrol: liable, an excellent worker.
He is a tireless walker and worker shows heapful and always antions be helpful. He definitely warrant promotion. 3966 Const. MANEARING Not one to seek out work, he nonst works well when required. He is cheerful and obliging. 6423 FIFM An extremely good Constable. An excellent valker, he works well, smart in his morements, helpful, reliable and keen - keen to learn went to work. 7525 TINA The bugler - I took him so that th trill movements might be gade more incoments with the gade more incoments with the seade more incoments with the gade more incoments with	He is a tireless walker and vorters be helpful. He definitely variant provides. 366 Const. MANDATH Not one to seek out work, he nonst vorte well when required. He is conternal and obliging. 6423 FIRM An extremely good Constable. An excellent valker, he vorks well, s reliable and keen - keen to learn is he bugier - I took him so that it fill movements might be gade more isen to vork, anxious to oblige, a happy to learn.	Hog.	 			He see	ams to be well though of by th
alvays hebful: and alvays axious is be hebful: He definitely warrant promotion. 3966 Const. MANEARIN Pot one to seek out work, he nonst vorks well when required. He is cheerful and obliging. 6423 PIEN An extremely good Constable. An exemption of the section walker, he vorks well, smart in his morements, helpful; raliable and keen - keen to learn keen to vork. 7525 TINA The bugler - I took him so that th impressive. He walked well, was happy to learn.	alvays hebful: and alvays axious a be helpful: He definitely warran promotion. 3966 Const. MANEANIE Not one to seek out work, he nonst vorks well when required. He is cheerful and obliging. 6423 PIPEN An extremely good Constable. An extremely good Constable. An extremely good Constable, and smart in his morements, helpful; reliable and keen - keen to learn keen to work. 7325 TINA The bugler - I took him so that th impressive. He walked wel; wee keen to vork, anxious to oblige, o happy to learn.						
be helpful. He definitely warrant promotion. 3966 Const. MANEARING Not one to seek out work, he nonsti vorks well when required. He is cheerful and obliging. 6423 PIPEN An extremely good Constable. An excellent valker, he vorks well, smart in his morements, helpful, reliable and keen - keen to learn then to work. 7325 TINA The bugler - I took him so that the irril morements might be gade more incent to vork, anxious to oblige, of happy to learn.	be helpful. He definitely warrant promotion. 3966 Const. MANEARING Net one to seek out work, he nonsti works well when required. He is cheerful and obliging. 6423 PIEN An extremely good Constable. An excellent walker, he works well, smart in his morements, helpful, reliable and keen - keen to learn be built of the bugier - I took him so that the full movements might be gade more impresive. He walked well, was keen to work, anxious to oblige, of happy to learn.						
<ul> <li>3966 Const. MANEARINE Not one to seek out work, he nonstitue vorks well when required. He is cheerful and obliging.</li> <li>6423 PIPEN An extremely good Constable. An excellent valker, he vorks well, reliable and keen - keen to learn here to work.</li> <li>7325 TINA The bugler - I took him so that the initial more more and the sent out work, anxious to oblige, the here to work anxious to oblige. An appy to learn.</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>3966 Const. MANEARINE Not one to seek out work, he nonstive volte well when required. He is constructed and obliging.</li> <li>6423 PIPEN An extremely good Constable. An excellent walker, he vorks well, reliable and keen - keen to learn keen to work.</li> <li>7325 TINA The bugler - J took him so that the trill movements might be gade more impressive. He walked well, was happy to learn.</li> </ul>					be hel	pful. He definitely warrant
<ul> <li>de 1 vier required. He is cheerful and obliging.</li> <li>6423 PIFEN An extremely good Constable. An excellent walker, he works well, i reliable and keen - keen to learn keen to work.</li> <li>7325 TINA The bugler - I took him so that the infil movements might be gade more impressive. He walked well, was keen to work, anxious to oblige, a happy to learn.</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>detail when required. He is cheerful and obliging.</li> <li>6423 PIEN An extremely good Constable. An excellent walker, he works well, smart in his movements, helpful, reliable and keen - keen to learn keen to work.</li> <li>7525 TINA The bugler - I took him so that it irill movements might be gade more impressive. He walked well, was keen to work. anxious to oblige, thappy to learn.</li> </ul>					promot	ion.
6423 PIEN An extremely good Constable. An excellent walker, he works well, s mart in his movements, helpful, reliable and keen - keen to learn keen to work. 7325 TINA The bugler - I took him so that th fill movements might be gade more impressive. He walked well, was keen to work, anxious to oblige, th happy to learn.	<ul> <li>6423 FIFEN An extremely good Constable. An excellent walker, he works well, similar in his movements, helpful, reliable and keen - keen to learn keen to work.</li> <li>7525 TINA The bugler - I took him so that the trill movements might be gade more impressive. He walked well, was keen to work, anxious to oblige, a happy to learn.</li> </ul>		3966	Const	MANDARIC		
<ul> <li>rotellent wilker, he works well, is mart in his movements, helpful, reliable and keen - keen to vork.</li> <li>7325 TINA</li> <li>7525 TINA</li> <li>7626 TINA</li> <li>7627 TINA</li> <li>7627 TINA</li> <li>7628 TINA</li> <li>7629 TINA</li> <li>7629 TINA</li> <li>7620 TI</li></ul>	<ul> <li>stoellent wiker, he works well, reliable and keen - keen to learn keen to work.</li> <li>7325 TINA The bugler - I took him so that to tirli morements might be gade more impressive. He walked well, was keen to work, arxious to oblige, the happy to learn.</li> </ul>						
frill movemonts might be made more impressive. He valked well, was heapy to learn.	drill movements might be gade more impressive. He walked well, was keen to work, arxitous to oblige, with happy to learn.		5423		PIPEN	excel smart relia	ient walker, he works well, it in his movements, helpful, ble and keen - keen to learn
drill movements might be made mori impressive. He walked well, was leeen to work, anxious to oblige, . happy to learn.	drill movements might be sade mor- impressive. He walked well, was keen to work, arkitous to oblige, that happy to learn.		7325		TINA	The b	ugler - I took him so that th
impressive. And walk, was been and and a state of the sta	impressive. An valious to oblige, . happy to learn.					drill	movements might be made more
						impre	to work. articus to oblight
Auto placetas a province of a	Autor distribution of the second field of the					happy	to learn.
Anna ikan ana ika hans in a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a	Andreases Franchause 10 Andreases Franchause 10 Andrease 10 Andreases Franchause 10 Andrease 10 A						
An and the second and	Anna han and an						
Anna Andrew Andr	reache beingen						
Andrewski Silansi Januari Angrewski Silansi Januari Angrewski Silansi Januari Angrewski Silansi Januari Angrewski Silansi Sila	Albermani Silari Sila						
<ul> <li>Alaberi Milanzani, Alaberia Al</li></ul>	<ul> <li>Maintanan Rash Barks</li> <li>Maintanan Rash Barks</li> <li>Maintanan Rash Barks</li> <li>Maintanan (11)</li> <li>Mai</li></ul>						
Autoreani more Borne (11) 15 Gadi Stat Source Excess 15 Gadi Stat Source Excess 25 Source State State Source States 25 Sou	Automatik basi Barrani Basi Base Barrani Basi Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani Barrani						
<ul> <li>Real Yousse Darershi (II)</li> <li>Real Yousse Director (II)</li> <li>Real Yo</li></ul>	Rest Bones Direraki Rest Bones Direraki Siluccenta 20 Siluccenta 20 Siluccent						
Andreas Sinceres 20 and track with a second	Antonio Aligoria and antonio and antonio and antonio and antonio and antonio and						
Analysis Silaroria and and and and and and and and and an	Antonio della contenenta della						
<pre>Militize la Cuicage and and and and and and and and and and</pre>	<pre>Militicals Cuitinger Si Converse Militicals August Si Converse Militical Status Si Converse Militi</pre>						
Angineria indeni Angineria in	Angelen inder Angelen inder Angele			ASCO			
Andrei indexes and basis Andrei indexes and	Andria Andrews SC Consider and formed and a second a seco						
Analysis and a second s	Annare Anna An Anna Anna An Anna		al man				
Antonia Paktod Antoni	Anting Jake 4 Anting						
	Andrea An						
Analis Analis An la	Antina An		0-				1. The second
Andre Maarte All Part Andre Alle Andre A	Analia hadro Al jart a sai sai						
Annalis Anton Annalis Anton Annali	And a second						
Annalis Annali							
Annal Conse	Angel	State of					
Anter alla a solar a s	Anter Carri An Anter Ant						
Andrea Grani An Anton Andrea A	And						
Adarda Sovali sovelis Josefi	Anten Corristone and Solar Anten Ant						
sorrels Long	Anter ini Anter						
Acreta Ac	Acreali Anaretain Anaretai						
Anno 11 Anno 1	And Active Activ				Y		
Asta Asta Asta Asta Asta Asta Asta Asta	Agente Borstebu Soreli Agente Bouari Apare Bouari Apare Bouari Apare Bouari Apare Bouari Apare Bouari Apare Soreli Astrones Letere Adare Soreli Adare Soreli Ad						
reze taba t Boreli Siveli Lopare Lopare Lopare Lotare (1) Sastrume Lotar	resulate i Goveli Soveli Lopero Lopere Azari Soveli Lotare (C) Soveli Sector Se						
Lapare Lapare Samaria Angere Samaria Angere (1) Anteres Letternes Letere Angel Samaria Angel Samaria Angel Samaria	Lapare Lapare de Venlerin d'allande de la						
Angene - Lotars (1) Antere (1) Anteres Letteres Letere Cornels Antere (1) Anteres Letteres Letteres Ante	Angelie - Lotare (1) Antere - Lotare (1) Anteres Lotare Anteres Lotare Ant						The second second
Latternes Laters Later Denils Cornels Denils Neps Analista	Anter and Anter						
Alfest of Resting	Alterate Laters Dorall.						
Alens - America	Alexandran and a second						
				10			

-

1

-1

the second

2.

#### APPENDIX"C" CTracks & Walking Times:

XICIALYSA

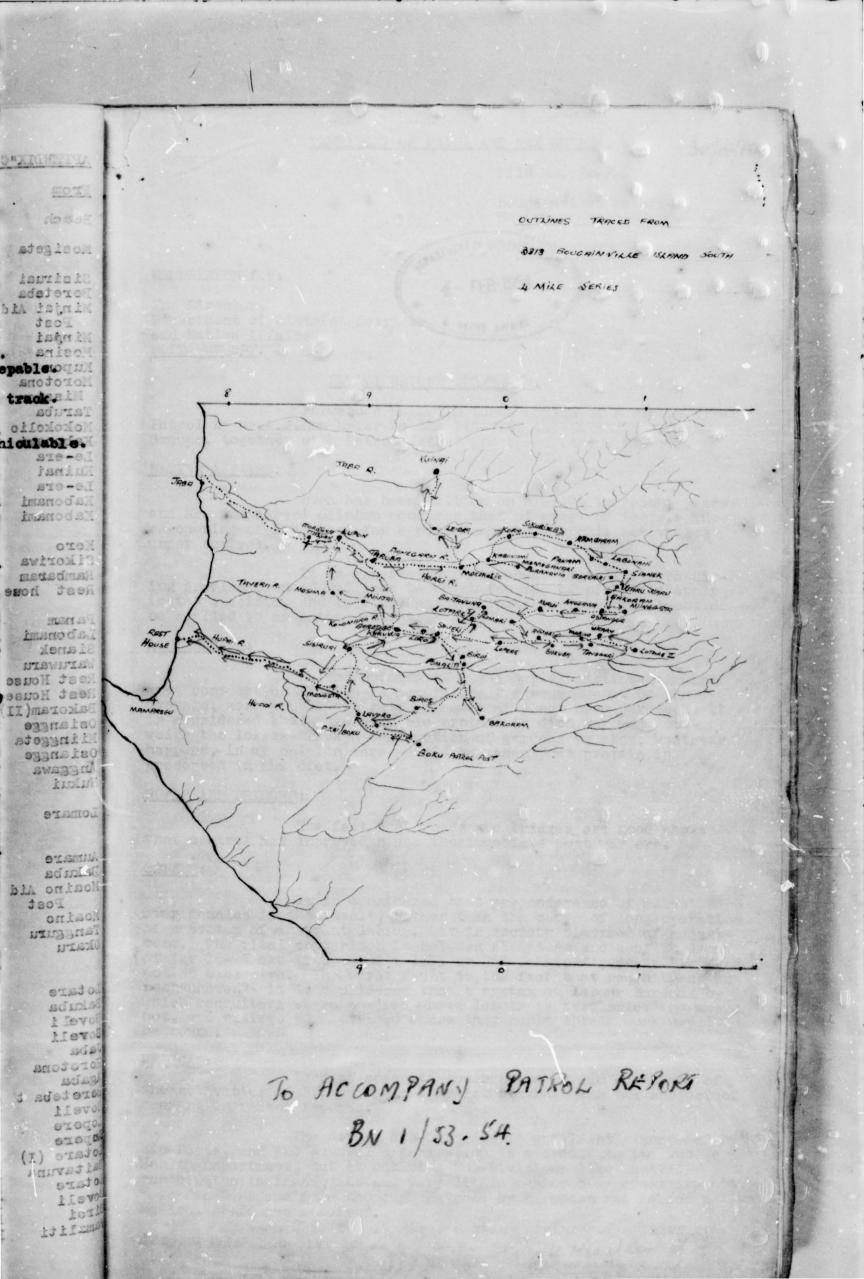
.oll .39%

ARTO

and see also

n.

From	to	Ti	me	Condition
Beach	Mosigeta	2hr	s.50mins	Almost wholly vehiculable. Some work required.
Mosigeta	Sisiruai	1	.10	Good , mainly jeepable except for small bridges.
Sisiruai Beretaba	Bereteba Minjai Aig Post		45 30	Mainly jeepable, marked grade. Good foot track, some pinches.
Minjai Aid Post	Minjai		20	Good track.
Mindai	Mosina		30	Good wide track.
Mosina Kupan	KUPon MorotonaMission	ŀ	15 15	Good track. Vahiculable.
Morotona			01	153 1000 1011
Mission Taruba	Taruba Mokokolio	1	15	Good, mainly jeepable. Jeepable between streams.
Mokokelio	Kabonami		20	Good track.
Kabonami Le-era	Kuinai	1	5	Good foot track. Good track, greasy after rain.
Kuinai	Le-era	1	10	Good track, greasy after rain.
Le-era Kabonami	Kabonami Momogonari	1	5	
Kabonami	Koro		20 35	Good track, 20 mins return. Track fair, bad crossing over
Vara	Cilcondura			Punggara River, bad ford.
Kero Sikoriwa	Sikoriwa Rambaram		35 45	Track fair, hilly. Track fair, hilly.
Rambabam	Rest house		10	
Rest home	Panam		40	Sheer descent, river crossing, sheer climb.
Panam	Labonami		10	Fair track.
Labonami Sianek	Sianek Waruwaru		20 17	Track good. Fair.
Waruwaru	Rest Nouse		3	Good.
Rest House Rest House	Berereki Bakoram (II)		10 25	Good.
Bakoram(II)	Osiangge		20	Good track. Good track.
Osiangge Miinggeta	Miinggeta Osiangge		20	Switch back.
Osiangge	Anggawa		20 10	In reverse. Good.
Anggawa Nukui	Nukui Lomare		35	Good track.
	Toware		30	Bad crossing over Horei River, otherwise fair but hilly.
Lomare	Aujare		40	25 mins of hilly track, then 15 mins of gently sloping
Aumare	Bakuba		8	vehiculable road. Vehiculable.
Bakuba Moaino Aid Post	Moaino Aid Post		37	•
Moaino	Moaino Tangguru		5 10	Well mit but bestand
Tangguru Okaru	Okaru		10	Well cut, but beginning to climb. Good.
	Lotare(II)		50	A killer, uphill, moss, tree- roots and a final 100 ft.
Lotare Bakuba	Okaru		40	climb. Sick
Sovel i	Soveli 1 Loro		30	Vehiculable.
Boreli	Beach 4		7 30	Each way, good. Interminable, but mainly jeepable.
Morotona	Morotona 2 Agaba 1	:	15	veniculable.
Agaba	Bereteba 1		15	Good. Good, but hilly.
Bereteba t Soveli	Soveli Lopere		20	Jeepable.
Lopere	Aumari		45 30	Vehiculable.
Lotare (I)	Lotare (I) Baitvuna		45	And return - vehiculable. Mainly jeepable.
Baitavuna	Lotare		20 25	Good foot track.
Lotare Soveli	Soveli Biroi		25	Mainly jeg able.
Biroi	Pahaliti		20 5	Good foot track.
Pamaliti	Bakaram		42	
				over



#### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

30/14/100-

File No. 30-2-2.

Bougainville District, Headquarters, SOHANO.

SEARTHENT OF DISTORT Sanuary, 1954. - FEB 1954 MATIVE AFFAIRS

#### MEMORANDUM for:

The Director, Department of District Service Annue AFT and Native Affairs, PORT MORESEY.

#### PATROL REPORT BN1/53-54.

Forwarded herewith three copies of a report of a Patrol by Mr.A.J.Humphries to the NAGAVISI and BAITSI Language Groups, together with Patrol Jacket and spare census figures.

#### NATIVE AFFAIRS:

Much has been written on MISIAMO in recent years and Mr. Humphires' opinion confirms that of other Officers. The re-opening of BOKU Post for a period should keep his activities under control.

It is considered that recent legislation requiring proclamation of villages to which fencing of pigs will apply is too specific, and that Mr.Humphries' suggestion that it could be applied to ap entire area is sound.

#### AGRICULTURE:

In the opinion of Missionaries stationed in the area consumption of pigs is surprisingly frequent and, on the average, most people eat some pig meat at least once per week. It is considered that this valuable protein in diet may well outweigh the losses through destruction of gardens by pigs, Whatever happens, in my opinion care should be taken that protein is preserved in the diet.

#### ROADS AND BRIDGES:

The fact that roads and bridges are good shows that control has improved since the immediate post war era.

#### CENSUS:

It is considered that preponderance of males over females is the result, rather than the cause of long operation of a system of minigrant labour. It is society's method of adjustment. The vital comparison is between absentees and adult males of the 16-45 age group - 306: 1175 or 26%. This figure is high but not so excessive. The worst fault is the fact that recruitment has been"uneven"- it is considered that a system of Labour Bureaux by which recruiters where advised where labour is available, and where not, and natives were advised where they could obtain work would be sound.

#### MEDICAL:

Lack of adequate supervision of Aid Posts and of the activities of Native Medical Assistants has been the subject of comment in former reports.

The entire Sub-District is excellently serviced by Aid Posts, and the general organisation is a credit to the Public Health Department, but in outlying Sub-Divisions like MAGAVISI supervision is inadequate and very little achieved at great expense. More frequent and more thorough Patrols by European and Senior native medical staff are required.

ict Commissioner.

This report gives a clear picture of affairs in the NAGAVISI Sub-Division.

30-14-100

8th Feb, 1954

The District Commissioner, SOTANO.

d forte (zouord)

and Mr.

inero-or under co

ing prop be applit

ETCER COD.

verage.

, anoggans,

.....

that con Time o

nol gara

of a sys ment. I of the 1 not to 0

been"tuno.

which red

inos od

Manical:

the sot comonto:

130

aivieda aivieda

46

:0 03

wiosein

#### Patrol Report - BUIN - No. 1/53-54.

The Report of Mr.A.J.Humphries, Acting Assistant District Officer of his Patrol of the Nagavisi and Baitsi language groups, is acknowledged, with thanks.

It is evident that Mr. Humphries has given much thought to produce an informative and comprehensive account of his observations and activities while in these areas.

The native situation does not appear to be unsatisfactory at present, but at the same time, it is capable of improvements which could be effected substantially during the period Mr. Haywood is based at BOKU Patrol Post.

The population is at present increasing, health is quite fair, good efforts have been made on communicating roads, and native labourers away at work although considerable in number, do not remain away from home for long periods, generally three to six months only.

One important improvement needed as soon as possible is in regard to medical and hygiene matters. I have no doubt that Mr. Humphries has acquainted the senior represen-tative of the Public Health Department, at Buin, of the unsatisfactory features noticed at some of the Aid Posts, due no doubt to lack of proper and regular supervision.

It would seem most desirable that, if practicable, a medical patrol of these Aid Posts be made in the near future and the Native Medical Assistants who are paid good wages and rations, where necessary, are set about their work properly, and the vicinity of BAITAVUNA Aid Post, in particular, cleaned up. Native Medical Assistants should not only carry out work at the Aid Posts, but should make regular visits to villages in the area with their equipment, carry out treatments in the village and send necessary cases to the Aid Posts to receive further treatment.

Fig droppings should not be allowed to remain around houses and areas where children who know no better, pla on the ground and possibly later on rub their face and mouth with the same hand. Stomach worms can be introduced in this way. Pig droppings are also known to sometimes contain hookworm, the parasites of which can enter the body through the skin covering the feet. So all such droppings should be cleared daily from around houses and most certainly Aid Posts. play

I am glad to see that Mr. Haywood will be stationed in the area for a period. He will need to be careful in his handling of MUSIAMO. This influential native has co-operated with the Administration quite well in recent years, no doubt

grast such filth in their hand \$

KED KDS

effectively looking after his own interests at the same time. His character may become more benign as he gets older. It is not the policy to hark back now to what happened during the war and only if he should commit offences against the law or commence to spread false and dangerously unsettling reports, should firm action be taken against him, just as with any other person. His influence over the people in his area has been and can still be turned to good advantage in improving the way of life of the native people and the area generally, providing the right methods are used. Such a man can not be treated as a nonentity or as one of the rank and file, but should be encouraged to play his part in helping the people and the area to advance in civic matters and prosperity. Village officials however, should not be neglected and they should be supported in their positions and the prestige they should have, in order that they too should play their proper part in this work.

I agree with your remarks regarding the protein value of pig meat, but owners should be made to see that they are responsible to ensure that their livestock do not destroy the fruits of the long hours of work performed by other people.

N X P SI

Director DDSANA.

elle erti

id strate

215 20

the in

the quit roader, in part quineral

A BRING

totion tonenu

and have an transferration and transferration and transferration and the solution and the solution and the solution and the solution

and the state	DATE OF	BIRT	HS -						DE	EATH	S			1		M	IIGRA	T10	NS			SENT	FRO		LAGH			LAB	NTIA	L		ALES 2	(E)	To	OTAL ing A	LS Ibsente	e)	GRAND TOTAL
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS			0-1 Mtl	h. 0	)-1 Yes	ır	1-4		5—8	9-	-13	Ov	er 13	Females in Child	1	n	0	out		side trict	Out		Govt.	1	lission		ales		nales	gnant	hild- ing age	f Far	Child		Adults		GR
	1953	<u>M</u>	F	M   F	7	M   1	FIN	1   F	M	. F	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M   1	FIN	IF	10-16	16-45	10-16	16-45	Pre	Numl	M		FII	M   1		M+1
isiruri	2/11	3 2	2				1		1	1	1		1	ス		1	1	14	7	7		2			1		4	20	-	16	1	15	1	60	61	1 19	3 3	6 7
ERETERA	23/11	24					1							1			1	3	2	6		6					3	34	. 2	23	1	21	11	,	12	252	64	85
URAUA		3 3											2			5	6	1	3	3		2					9	23	1	20		14	18	3 11	12	12	04	44 3
Tinjai		24	+														1	4	9	4		z			2	2	2	20	3	14	1	13	12	2 10	61	3 11	43	63
MosiNA	the second	4							1		2			Z	-	5	3		-	9					1		8	20	2	21	1	20				32	1 1	
KUPON		4	1													6	7	1	1	2		1					1	18	3	15	1	15				52		
TARUBA	25/11	3 3	3					1			1			1		7	7	6	9	21	Z			1			4	56	6	39	3	31	14	2 11	64	103	8 7	
Mororozio		2	1											1		4	4	z	1	3	2				. 7	:2	2	9	2	13		12.	4	4 5	3	81	11	40
Kasomani		1											2	1		2	3	4		7	3				2						0.000	12	3	21	8	7 13	21	93
KUINAI	26/11	1	1										1	1		2	5	6	2	/	F. (						2	10	1	13		11	1000	1		21		· 41
LE-ERA	/	3	1				1	1					2					4	7	4					1		4	16	2	15	1	14	13	3 -	7 1	4 1	5 3	2:
Mamoconar	: 27/11	2	2					1					3	3				2	4	10					3	2	4	23	-	19	2	17	9	19	7 1	52	03	66
PURANAVIA	2	2	3					11	-	1	1			2		2	4	3	3	5	3				1		1	18	1	12		10	10	3 6	3 1	31	12	19 :
Koro		3	3											3		3	5			6							10	34	3	29	3	25	23	51	6 31	4 3	16	5 4
Sikorina	<u>\</u>	3	1					1			1		1			1	2	1	3								4	10	2	12	1	9	11	15	2 1	1 12	22	
RAMBARAM		74	+			x			1			1	1					4	3	15	6				3		10	46	8	44		30	24	32	1 3	64	2 8	2
-																										5												\$9
TOTAL	off	453	33				-	53	3	2	5	1	13	17		38	49	55	58	102	16	13		1	×	2	70	370	39	319	18	269	21	*** .*****		32		31

and the second

1-1-1- All and the second

she tu

tout and another anoth

1953

										DE	ATHS						M	IGRA	Tion	NS			SENT	FRO		ILLAG TUDE			LA POT	BOU	R IAL	FE	MALES	Size	(Exc	TOT	FALS ig Abse	entee)	ND
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRT	100 C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C	0-1	Mth.	0-1	Year	1 1	-4	5	-8	9-	-13	Ove	er 13	Females in Child	In	1	0	ut	Ins Dist		Outs Dist		Govt	.	Mission	n N	ales	F	emale	gnant	Number of Child-	verage	Ch	ild	Ada	alts	GRAND TOTAL
	1.15.	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	<b>F</b>	M I. F	10-1	16 16-4	15 10-	16 16-4	45 d	Nun	A	M	F	M	F	M+F 1149
TAL	BIS	45	33				•	5	3	3	2	5	1	13	17		38	49	55	58	102	16	13		,	,	52	7	037	03	931	9 18	26	7	212	176	388	324	131 5
PANAM	28/11	7	6					2							1		1		3	2	13						5	1	1 34	8	1 3	1 2	24	-		1			76 5
LABONAMI		4	5					1			1						1				9						7	1	1 3	9 5	3 30	0 1	23		30	29	29	30	75 50
SIANER		2	5						1					1					5	3	7	1					4	1	25	5 4	1 26	6 1	18		27	19	22	26	60 4
WARUWARU		2	6						1		1				2	e e	6	13	2	7	10	3					4	18	3 44	8 8	3 40	6 3	31		39	33	44	46	97 82
BEREREKI		2	3					2			1	_		1	2			1	2	7	10	20					1	5	521	16	18	3	12		7	20	16	18	34 40
BAKORAM	30/11	3	4									1			1				7	2	8						4 1	5	120	9 4	+ 2/	1 3	-16		16	18	24	22	93
Miinggera		4												1	1				1	20	3							5	510	5 5	5 8	3	7	1	12	7	8	8	23 15
ANGCAWA		4						1						1	1		5	Z		1	7	1					, ,	4	19	3	18	4	14		15	12	14	17	68 37 31
OSIGNEER		2	7						3					1			2	3	2	3	8	2						9	4	16	36	6 3	26						82 69
Nukui		3	5											1	1		1	2	2	2	12	7,					,		7 34	04	1 24	+ 2	18		21	14	20	25	544
Lomari	1/12	7								-							1			1	3							5	- 15	5 -	2	13	18		17	6	16	23	36 29
LOTARE		4	5											1			3	5			5						1	8	17	16	20	> 1	18		24	16	17	24	47 40
UKARU		6	3			1								1			1	1		1	6				2		1						25		24	21	23	30	56 5
TANGEURI		1	3											1					3	4	6									1'	14		12		1				402
MoriNAU		5											1	3	1	~	1	2			1							10	16	3	18	2	15	-	24	6	15	18	40 24
																_													-			-							2603
TOTAL	0/5	101	35					11	8	3	5	6	2	25	26		60	78	82	93	210	27	13		3	4	44	+ 20	0	io	8	40	1	0 4	558		612	-	40
																		1				1							76	5	676	6	54	6	4	31		701	1163

1. 1 16 1. 6 11 12 3 to

.

	Contra town	1							D	EATH	s					м	IGRA	TION	is		ABS AT W	SENT FI		LLAG			L/ POT	BOU	RIAL	FE	MALES	ily (1	T( Exclud	DTALS	sentee	
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIF	THS	0-1 Mt	h. 0	-1 Year	-	14	T	5—8	9	13	Ove		Females in Child	Iı	n	00	ıt	Insi Dist		Outside District	Govt	.   1	fissio	n 1	Males	F	emale	gnant	Number of Child- bearing age	of Fam	Chold	A	dults	GRAND
		M	F	MIE	7 1	MF	IN	I   F	1 M	1   F	M	F	M		Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	MIF	M	FIN	A   I	10-	16/16-	45 10-	16 16-	Lee	Num Dear	- 0 -	MII	FIM	IF	M+
TOTAL	BIS	101	*				11	8	3	3-5	6	2	25	26		60	78	82	93	210	27	13	3	4	4 4	- 20	0 76	5 10	867	64	9546	5	584	3161	2 70	1 1440
BAKUBA	2/12	5	5				1		2	2			2			4	3	5	2	6	1		2		6	2	54	3 5	5 31	6 3	32	4	42 2	0 4	3 4	3 99
Loro	1	8	4					1			1			1		1	5		2	7					1	10	24	7 7	1 35	2	25	4	12 3	14	3 38	193
AUMARI	15/12	1	1									-				1	2		1	1							311	4	4 8	1	8		8	7 11	9	19
LOPERE	1	3	1								1		2	2			1	3	8								6 2	6 :	52	3 1	18		26 1	8 28	3 27	7 54
BATTAVUNA		6	2				Ĩ						1					3	7	8	4		1			1	6 2	2 /	2	2	20		201	116	6 20	045
LOTARE I		3	3											2			2		2	6		20				4	2	0 ,	11:	5	10		81	0 11	415	520
Biroi	16/12	6	9				-	1					2			1	3	3	8	14	1	2	1	6	5 5	51	7 3	91	1 3	5 5	30	X	33	1 40	039	786
Pommiti	1	3	10		1		1		-		-			1		5	10	1	2	9	4					1	- 2/	82	2 24	43	19	,	1 19	7 23	23	3 43
BAKORAM		1	3				1	2 2					4	3		2	3	5		8			1	7	2 2		73	8 9	7 20	72	23	-	25 2	13:	3 32	6.69
Biros		6	5					1						1		5	6		1	1						10	3	01	24	71	24	2	72	2 32	2 30	160
TOTAL							-					•										·····								-						
TOTAL VAGANISI	1	43					1	5 13	5	5 5	8	2	36	36		79	113	102	BB		39	17	8	5	91	1	106	9	93	1	755	70	70	89	5	203
,		1	24																	69		/				28	8	15	4	64	7		62			7 16
									-																											368
									-		-																									
•	-											•				••••						••••••														

VILLAGE	DATE OF	BIR	THS		1				1	EATH	1		1	1346	1		IIGRA	ATIO	NS		AT WO		_		DENTS	-	-	OUR NTIAI		FEMAL	00.72		1	LS Absentee)	GRAND TOTAL
A REAL PROPERTY OF	DATE OF CENSUS 1953	199	F	-		0-1 Y	2021	1-4 M   F		5—8   F	1.5	9-13	1 22		Females in Child Birth		n   F	1	ut F	Insi Distr M		Outside Distric		Bovt.	Mission		ales	Fem	ales 16-45	Pregnan	Child- bearing age Average	Chi		Adults M   F	
	18/12		1								1		1.7								1	ř.			+	1	1	1. +			1		1 1	1	161
BOKU	18/12									1			1	3.50				1	0	2		2			1	17	10	1	16	2.1	~	27	101	18 28	402
Pikei Lavoro		4	****						1	-	-	-	1			1.	5		20	7		3				2	18	4	20	11	8	11.	12	0 20	363
Mosicera		10							-	-		-	,	2		4	4		4	6			7		5	2	10	2	28		6	10	301	10 28	154
1 Jose CESH			7					4			-			*		2	*	4	**						•	/3	44		<b>F</b> 0	4 3	•				36 6-
Bairci									-																										
BAITSI		21	11					4	1	1	-		3	2	••••••	6	10	4	10	17		3			6	31	ide	14	99	108	9	94	650	15,00	215
											-			******			•••••			1			1						11	•••••	1		1	<b>i</b> ,	=170
							•											-																	
												•																							385
											-																								
·····																																			••••••
										-																									
							1		1			1		1							•											1			



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

## PATROL REPORT

WOOD CAPT PATROL OFFICER ISION BUIN SUB-DISTRICT NIL (6) / 1 /1954 Days FIFTEEN (15) NO ices 25/ 9 /19 52 ices 25/ 9 /19 53 VILLE ISLAND SOUTH 4 MILE SERIES US AND GENERAL ROUTINE
NIL (6) / 1 /1954 Days FIFTEEN (1F) NO ices 25/ 9 /19 52 ices 25/ 9 /19 53 VILLE ISLAND SOUTH 4 MILE SERIES
(6) / 1 /1954 Days FIFTERN (15) NO ices 25/ 9 /19 52 / 6 /19 53 WILLE ISLAND SOUTH 4 MILE SERIE
/ 1 /1954 Days FIFTERN (15) NO ices 25/ 9 /19 52 / 6 /19 53 WILLE ISLAND SOUTH 4 MILE SERIE
Days FIFTERN (15) NO ices 25/ 9 /19 53 / 6 /19 53 WILLE ISLAND SOUTH 4 MILE SERIE
NO
ices 25/ 9 /19 74 / 6 /19 53 WILLE ISLAND SOUTH 4 MILE SERIES
VILLE ISLAND SOUTH 4 MILE SERIES
VILLE ISLAND SOUTH 4 MILE SERIES
and the second sec
and the second
F GUTANA VILLAGE AND Mt. BAGAN
1. *
warded, please.
Marken
warded, please.

Village Pol

									1	DEATH	IS					
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	Bu	THS	0-1	Mth.	0-1	Year	1-	-4	5-	-8	9	-13	Ove	13	Females in Child
3		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	ap. Le
	13.1.54		1-2					1		1						-
JABA KOIARI	14.1.5		1	2									1.	*	1	
PEKO	14.1.5		1	-					1			0				
PIVA	16.1.5		2		•				0						2	
			4		1					×.,	1					
TENGEREPAIA	16.1.5				-					1			1		1	1
KERIANA	18.1.5		2 2										1. "		-	
PURUATA									1			15				
LARUMA	20.1.5		1						1	-					14	-
MOM	22.1.5							1			1	- 77		-		
KAREKOPA	22.1.5				7	3			1	1				3	1	
ATANGATO	22.1.5		2			4		1	1	1	-		*	1	1	
KARATO	23.1.5	1.1.1	1	-		10		-							2	
WANEKAN	23.1.5					+										1
MATSUNKEI	25.1.5		1							•		-		1.2		
MAWARAKA	26.1.5	4 1			2.7		1.								1	
	+		1				-									1
TOTALS		31	17	2	1			3	4	1	1		-	4	98	
											•.2 • •	-				1
							5	-	~		F		13.1		1.1.1	1
											6				-	
															122	
•						-									1.00	
-											. * .					-
								-		1	-			1	1.2	1
										1	1		1.	A	1	100
							,		5					-		
												2				
									* *		1					1
									1							
1 . N	-														1	
	-	100													-	
				×										-		
State of the							121.5									1
															-	
	1 the star				-				1	1				1		1

Th Su BU

PR

INT.

sou bou the EMP are vil: CRO

divi

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

File No.

KUPON, BANONI, BUIN, BOUGAINVILLE. 28th. January, 1954.

The Assistant District Officer, Sub-District Office, BUIN, BOUGAINVILLE.

PATROL REPORT B.N. 2 of 1958/54

REPORT OF A PATROL TO THE BANONI SUB-DIVISION, BUIN SUB-DISTRICT. BOUGAINVILLE.

PREAMBLE

Por

Child

Act a

m 15

1

2

1

1

1

2

1

Officer Conducting the Patrol :

M.R.Haywood, Cadet Patrol Officer.

AREA PARROLLED :

Banoni Sub-division of the Buin Sub-district, BOUGAINVILLE.

OBJECTS OF PATROL :

 General Routine and Revision of Census,
 Position of GUTANA Hamlet in relationship with Mt. BAGANA.

DURATION OF PATROL :

From 12th. January to the 26th. January, 1954. (15 days)

PERSONNEL ACCOMPANING :

Reg.	No.	2261	, Constable	KUNDI
		7409		SAPIKRO
Reg.	No.	7408	and the bear	SANIK
		8424		PIRIAN
		8425		SEDIAN
		8431		PATAKOWI

#### INTRODUCTION

The Banoni Sub-division occupies a large section of the south-west coastal area of Bougainville. In the south the boundary is the PURIATA River. In the north the boundary is the LARUMA River. Between these two rivers is the great EMPRESS AUGUSTA Bay. Flowing down from the CROWN PRINCE RANGES are numerous rivers which empty out into this great bay. The Banoni villages extend inland from the coast to the foothills of the CROWN PRIMSE RANGES.

For reference purposes the Banoni Sub-division has been divided into the following three (3) sections.

- (1) The Torokina Area containing the villages of LARUMA, PURUATA, KERIANA, PIVA, and TENGEREPAIA.
- (2) The Central Coastal and Inland Area containing the villages of PEKO, KOIARI, MOM, KAREKOPA, ATANGATO, KARATO, WANEKAN, and JABA.
- (3) The Southern Coastal Area containing the villages of MAWARAKA, and MATSUNKEI.

DIARY :

Sub-

OFTMI

south-

bound

I enij

are n sre n villa CROWN

divid

1

12.1.54 • By M .V. ISIS from KANGU Station to JABA Village, arr iving 1100 hrs. Set up b ase camp - slept.

Page 2

13.1.54 . JABA Village lined and census taken. Stores for road-workers handed over to Father M core - slept.

14.1.54 . 0700 hrs left JABA by cance and attempted to reach Torokina. Heavy seas and headwinds, forced to go to KOIARI Village. Village lined a nd census taken. In aft e rnoon walked along beach to E EKK PEKO Village. Village lined and census taken, returned t o KOIARI and slept.

15.1.54 . 0500 hrs by cance from KOIARI to Rest H ouse Torokina. Proceeded inland to residence of Mr. W. Brown- slept.

16.1.54 • 0730 hrs proceeded to PIVA Mission Station for treatment for injured leg. Conti nued on to PIVA Village, census t aken. Then to TENGEREPAIA Village - lined and toek census. Continued on to the hamlet of Gutana (lines with TENGEREPAIA) for observation of Mt. Bagana. Returned to Mr.Browns residence and slept.

17.1.54 . Obsetred.

- 18.1.54 . 0710 hrs. proceeded to KERIAN A Village.Lined and consus taken slept.
- 19.1.54 . 0730 hrs left KERIANA and returned to Mr.Browns house. Walked to PIVA Mission and collected Aliens Registrational f r om the three European Sister s. Returned to Mr.Browns ho use and slept.
- 20.1.54 . 0715 hrs walked down to the coast and proceeded along the beach to PURUATA Village, took census.Continued a long the beach to LARUMA Village, took census and returned back along the beach to Rest Mouse at Torokina and slept.
- 21.1.54 . 0600 hrs left Torokina ty cance arriving KOIARI Village 1000 hrs. In afternoon by cance to JABA Village for more stores. Constables SAPIKRO and SEDIAN replaced Constables SANIK and PATAKOWI (look after bulk stores).Returned by cance to KOIARI R est House and slept.
- 22.1.54 . 0715 left KOIARI Village and proceeded inland to MOM Vilbage - lined and census taken. Continued inland to KAREKOPA Village - lined and census XMA MARKANA taken. Continued on to ATANGATO Village - lined and census taken. Proceeded to KARATO Village and slept.
- 23.1.54 . 0760 hrs KARATO Village lined and census taken , cargo started back to YOIARI Village. Proceeded towards WANEKAN Village, due to error in estimation of distance to this village was forced to send word ahead and have the natives line on the track about three-quarters of and hour from actual villa ge site. CEnsus taken and proceeded back to KOIARI Villa ge arriving 1930 hrs.-slept.

24.1.54 . Observed

25.1.54 . 0715 hrs. left KOIARI Village by cance and proceeded to MAWARAKA Village. Landed cargo and continued on by cance to Montapena Point. Walked to MATSUNKEI Village, lined and census taken. Returned to MAWARAKA Village and ALLS Slept.

#### DIARY Continued

Li de La

.1.5

.1.0.1

.....

15.1.

16.1.

17.1.51

18.1.5

19.1.5.

30-1-5

16.1.54

NE.L.S.

26.1.54 . 0715 hrs. MAWARAKA Village lined and census taken. By canoe to JABA Village. Patrol completed.

#### NATIVE AFFAIRS.

#### TOROKINA AREA

This area is not showing much sign of post-war development. The two coastal villages, FURUATA and LARUMA are, to a certain extent, allied against the villages of PIVA and TENGEREPAIA, whilst the village of KERIANA appears to be more or less the third party. There is a definite fyeling of distrust between the two main groups. KERIANA is in such an isolated position that it is not envolved.

At FURUATA and LARUMA the officals showed interest in replanting cocomuts - nearly totally destroyed during the war. These two villages were keen to procure cocomuts for planting as they were well aware of the wealth that would come with the sale of copra. Pre-war copra was sold to Wong You of Keita.

The natives of PIVA and TENGEREPAIA showed very little interest in **ENER** anything apart from the need to procure enough food to eat. Their atitude was one of lazy indifference to work. It was obvious that no work had been done on the roads and at PIVA Village there were only three completed houses on the new site, after having commenced this work twelve months ago.

TARAIS the luluai of LARUMA Village appears to be the most intelligent and active offical in this area. His village is neat and tidy and he appears to have plenty of authority - and uses it.

#### CENTRAL COASTAL AND INLAND AREA

This section is by far the best in the Banoni Sub-division. The natives are of a more energetic nature, the officals are helpful and interested in their work.

KOIARI Village is a credit to the luluai NAUBA. The village is wellconstructed, clean and orderly. NAUBA was appointed the cheif luluai for the Banoni Sub-division (J.Norton - previous patrol) and he accompanied this patrol. In his own area NAUBA showed a good knowledge of local affairs. He is interested in **MAX** making regular visits to all the villages to give guidance to the officals. NAUBA realises that the officals in the Banoni Sub-division are not showing enough interest in village affairs.

The three (3) inland villages, ATANGATO, KARATO and WANEKAN are in very isolated positions. ATANGATO and KARATO are at the headwaters of one arm of the TAUNGANA River and WANEKAN is fairly close to the headwaters **HIM** of the other arm of the same river. It seems a pity that these villages do not want to move closer to the villages of MOM and KAREKOPA. There are great areas of land around MOM not being used. In the one matter of medical treatment these isolated villages would be better off closer to the coast.

At KARATO Village there was evidence of migration from the KEITA Sub-district. A native named DARI and several others of his clan, formerly said to be of the area around KARATO, have migrated from ATAMO Villagein the KEITA Subdistrict back to their land near KARATO. At the moment they are very few in number and their names have been entered in the village book at KARATO. They were instructed to build their houses in the KARATO Village.

#### NATIVE AFFAIRS Cont.

Ynall

20.1.

VITAN

devel

are PIVA a to be feelin

is in

in rep

War. T planti come w You at

little procur

indiff done of comple

vork to

the mon village

Sub-div

The vil was app (J.Mort

and al

affaire all the realise not she

And WAL KARATO River a the oth village

HAN bas of a state states

ITONY t

STOMITO

distric distric ere ver the vil

#### SOUTHERN COASTAL AREA

There are only two villages in this section, MAWARAKA and MATSUNKEI. Two villages previously shown as being part of Banoni - MARIGA and DARARA - are now included in the SIWAI Sub-division.

The village of MAWARAKA, situated near the mouth of the HUPAI River, is having trouble with its food supply. There appears to be a shortage caused by the destruction of gardens by wild pigs. MATSUNKEI Village appears to be more prosperous. Although there is no surplus of food there is no shortage. Interest in coconut replanting was shown by both these villages.

#### GENERAL COMMENTS.

The great distances between villages is a severe handicap against the general advancement and unity of the Banoni Sub-division. However coastal contact is maintained by cances and if the officals in each village can be guided to take a greater interest in their duties a more marked degree of unity and general advancement would result.

#### NATIVE AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK

#### TOROKINA AREA

Gardens inspected in this area showed the usual variety of native food. The main diet is Kaukau ( sweet potatoe) supplemented by fish, bananas, coconuts, and other bush foods. The gardens appear to be sufficient for the needs of the people without having any great surplus. Pigs are not plentiful and generally are the property of only one or two men in each village.

Great interest was shown in obtaining coconuts for planting. Before the war this area had plenty of coconuts and the natives were able to market the copra. During the war the coconut trees were practically wiped out and to date there has not been any noticeable amount of rep lanting.

#### CENTRAL COASTAL AND INLAND AREAS

It was most evident that there is no shortage of food in this section. KOIARI village has very large gardens and nearly all varieties of native foods are grown. MOM village is famed for the excellent quality of the Taro grown there. KAREKOPA village enjoys a similar reputation for the quantity of breadfruit grown there. Pigs are not plentiful but there are sufficient numbers running wild in the bush.

Once again great interest was shown in obtaining coconuts for planting. In this section some effort has been made to replace the trees destroyed during the war. At KOIARI enquires were made about cocca. It was explained that this crop needed proper and carefull attention if the best results were to be obtained. It is felt that unless there is someone skilled in cocca growing then it would be a waste to supply cocca seedlings. The urge to plant cocca in this area was no doubt caused by the **EXEMPTH** fact that this excellent cash-crop is being planted in the neighbouring BAITSI Sub-division.

#### SOUTHERN COASTAL AREA section

In this **HTMM** great areas of land **HTM** remains untouched. The only village in the entire Banoni Sub-division that has a definite shortage of food is the village of MAWARAKA. This village is very small and is still in the process of building houses on its new site. The destruction of gardens by wild pigs is causing some hardship. MATSUNKEI village has ample gardens with the usual variety of foods including some bread-fruit.

Carrow College or an and an and an and

NATIVE AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK Cont.

#### GENERAL COMMENTS

Bales

\$250 M

st 10/2 888

athmari

inonal no can 123 03

eers ab

20VIII./

varioty meldine

The gar of thous

plantir

the nat coconut not bee

in this nearly

't bons't village s tiunt

avedrum

for play port

then it plant co and Jan. TETTAT

Ino sul oflaiteb is very new alto BOME NET

variety

enit about en and care t is f

The most favourable project for future development in the Banoni Sub-division is copra. The very real interest shown by the natives in all sections for the replanting of coconut trees should be further encouraged by making available supplies of coconut pods. In most villages War Damage Compensation has been paid and so there is available money to purchase coconuts.

There does seem to be a shortage of livestock but this is no doubt a blessing as it allows more attention to be paid to the gardens and so assure a plentiful supply of food.

#### MEDICAL AND HEALTH

#### TOROKINA AREA

In this section there is a Government Aid Post on the beach near PURUATA Village and there is the PIVA Leper Hospital which also gives medical treatment to the natives.

The Government Aid Post gives adequate service to the two villages on the coast, PURUATA and LARUMA but it does not function so well for the three remaining villages, 2IVA, TENGEREPAIA, and KERIANA. At KERIANA village there were a noticeable number of skin diseases and it was obvious that these natives **MARKA** not attend the Aid Post. They explained that it was a days walk to the coast and they had to carry all their food as well. They felt rather bitter about the Native Medical Orderly stationed in their area and said that he never visited their village. They pointed out several cases of bad grilly that had been to BUIN for treatment already but had returned to their village not completly healed. PIVA and TENGEREPAIA seem to relive on the PIVA LEPER Hospital for medical treatment. These to relie on the PIVA LEPER Hospital for medical treatment. These two villages also showed distrust for the N.M.O. in the Aid Post.

The most logical site for the Aid Post was marked out by Mr. J. Norton when he patrolled this area in October 1952. The site selected was about one mile from the LARUMA River and about six miles inland from the coast. This position was inspected and it did seem to be the most central site for and Aid Post-All five villages were to build the Aid Post but only PURJATA and LARUMA actually started the work. These two villages did not feel obliged to do all the work especially as the site was not entirely satisfactory to them. They therefore abandoned this site and established the Aid Post down on the beach within easy walking of their villages.

The position at present is that only the two coastal villages are receiving proper treatment. It is felt that the N.M.O. is not doing a satisfactory job in this area and that he should at least make regular visits to the inland villages. Perhaps the logical solution is to have gardens planted at the Aid Post for the benefit of the sick people from the inland villages. Unless some solution is arrived at then the natives of KEPLINA expecially will need to be sent to the FULN Hospital of KERIANA, especially, will need to be sent to the BUIN Hospital for treatment. At the moment there are at least fifteen people there requiring medical attention.

#### CENTRAL COASTAL AND INLAND AREA

One Government Aid Post at KOIARI gives a fairly adequate service to the seven (7) neighbouring villages. Here again the more inland villages face a certain amount of hardship in attending the Aid Post. At ATANGATO a large number of natives suffering with skin diseas as were ordered in to the Aid Post. Apart from the length of the journey they would suffer little hardship as plentiful supplies of food are available for them at KOIATI.

the second se

#### Page 6

#### MEDICAL AND HEALTH Cont.

#### SOUTHERN COASTAL AREA

The two villages of MAWARAKA and MATSUNKEI receive medical treatment from the Catholic Mission Station at MAMAREGU. The Mission is actually and orphanage but does give a lot of medical treatment.

#### GENERAL COMMENTS

The last Medical Patrol through the Banoni Sub-division was in June 1953. This patrol did not visit the more isolated villages and the writer feels that the next patrol should endeavour to inspect these places. During this patrol instructions were given about the necessity for proper sanitation and personal hygiene. In nearly ever village latrines had been built and were being used but in the matter of cleanliness water seems to play a minor role. If more attention was given to washing there would no doubt be a decline in the number of skin diseases.

#### EDUCATION

The only schools available at the moment in the Banoni Sub-division are run by the Catholick Mission. There are mission schools at Torokina, Kupon, and Mamaregu. A Government school has been started at Hupai ( abcut six miles inland on the banks of the Hupai River ) but at the moment only students from the MAGEVISSI BANSI Sub-division are attending. The census revealed that there are twenty-one (21) natives from Banoni attending school. This is a very low figure indeed but it is expected that there will be a far better attendance in the future. It would be most advisable to open the Government school for the Banoni natives.

#### ROADS AND BRIDGES

#### TOROKINA AREA

Good army roads allow vehicular traffic in most parts of this section. There was very evident neglect of work on these roads but it was made quite clear to those responsible that they must keep the roads in a reasonable state. Grass had been allowed to grow up to a height of three (3) feet and the bush was encroaching. There in really no need for bridges as there are no large rivers to cross. Along the coastal section the old army road has washed away and the only course left is to travel in cances or walk along the beach.

#### CENTRAL COASTAL AND INLAND AREA

The road that links up the inland villages with those on the coast is in good condition for walking but would not be vehicable. From KOIARI and going inland the road passes through swampland and then becomes only a track up into the mountains.

From JABA Village there is a vehicable road extending inland as far as KUPON. This road is being repaired at the moment and it is intended to continue this road as far as the Catholic Mission Station at Sovele. A separate report on the development of this road will be submitted later.

#### SOUTHERN COASTAL AREA

From MAWARAKA there IN is a road that goes inland towards SISIRUAI but it was not inspected on this patrol. From Montapena Point the remains of an army road go as far as the village of MATSUNKEI. The road is in excellent condition but does not link up with any other village.

Bailey Bridges. They were not inspected but it is hoped to use

MATI

4

204253

in the shown account of the sh

is no

JICEA

-----

the 1 Hospi

the t does PIVA, PIVA, a not these food these these

that the rient to ret to vo

by Mr. The sh and sh inspec Aid Po did no did no this s

easy w villar

he aho Perhay Aid Po villar of MJR

there

adequa again hardah

of nat

little a

1200

- here to her

#### ROADS AND BRIDGES Cont.

some of the iron girders for the construction of bridges on the JABA - KUPON road.

#### GENERAL COMMENTS

Loo

130.35

N mi arv

segality to imaged

-sariy en at sair mi

stis eior im edt -1

sivib-dr s sidorba

iste massi

threading- an

TIME' VCI

omabmatta TOTOTESTER

INA della

tots soot

tui sheor

geod fairs 1 1023 GJ

Enero is

·BBOTO OJ

bour yra the beach.

the coast

Venicable.

brangland

23 181 23 is intende Station at Iliv baoi

I LAUPIEIB ent into? . IRENUETAR the stitu at

Bailey Bri

000

CCDF.

97

OT.

Prost

3320 .

LACT alvis-dat

THE

Sel - an

300.00

100

The best means of travel in the Banoni Sub-division is by cance. All the coastal villages can be visited in this manner. The numerous rivers that flow across the coastal lowlands prevents roads being built to link up the three main sections. On the completion of the road from JABA to SOVELE there will be a more easy approach into the NAGOVISSI Sub-division.

#### VILLAGES AND VILLAGE OFFICALS

VILLAGES Name of Village Comments : Excellent village, good housing, clean and LARUMA well kept. : VERy good village, fenced, clean, houses of European materials and surprisingly well con-PURUATA 日本でしる structed. : Housing very poor.Village crowded with no proper sanitation. Intend moving to more favourable site. KERIANA : New site and houses still under construction. They PIVA have been building for the last twelve months. : Housing fair with good pig fence around village. Fairly neat and tidy. TENGEREPALA In a rather dilapidated condition. Several houses to be rebuilt.
New village still under construction. Pec le have been living in the bush. Instructed to hurry up GUTANA PEKO building programme. : Very well set up village. Houses very good with a good pig fence right around the village. This village is by far the best in the Banoni Sub-KOIARI division. : Very small village but is neat and tidy. Expect to move to a better site - already housing started. : Not a very large village. Housing fair , village clean and tidy. MOM KAREKOPA : The most isolated village- near the headwaters of the TAUNGANA River. Houses crowded together, people dirty covered with skin sores. ATANGATO : Rather a poor village. Housing fair but too many Not actually visited. Village. Housing fair but too many isolated.Suggested they return to their ground at MOM.
Now on new site near Rest House. Houses still being built. Quite a small village. KARATO WANEKAN MAWARAKA : Rather isolated position. Quite a good village well laid out, neat and tidy. : Housing only fair and inclined to be crowded. MATSUNKEI JABA

```
Page 8
```

VILLAGES AND VILLAGE OFFICALS Cont.

VILLAGE	LULHAI		LTUL	REMARKS
LARUMA.	TARAIS	Very influential was helpful and showd an interest	TAVU	Ex. Constable quiet and rather shy.
PURUATA	LILIPI	Was helpful but did not show much intelligence	SIPIRINA	Showed very little interest.
KERIANA	TOUTOU	Could do a lot better, has ability but does not use it		Conscientious but showed little knowledge of villag affairs
PIVA	-	Unnecessary	PIRIRI	Unsatisfactory
TENGEREPALA	SIKORI	Satisfactory but has too many wives	SAROKO	Young keen and willing
PEKO	TAREVIA	Appears satisfact- ory for such a small group	-	Not needed
KOIARI	NAUBA	Temporary head of Banoni. Excellent type. Has good ab- ility.	PO 30U	Very satisfactory
MOM	SAGAN	Helpful and intel- ligent	MATEDARA	Satisfactory
KAREKOPA	BITOAKE	Very hospitable, satisfactory	-	TOVITUAN dec'd and no replacement .
ATANGATO	TSISOKEI	Elderly and did not have carriers ready on time	NAKURITA	Helpful but not too bright.
KARATO	KAGERA	Sick and indisposed	MONEI	Hardworker
WANEKAN	KARADA	Head of this small group but not reall necessary		Young active but subborn to stop in bush.
MAWARAKA	ROBOSI	Rather senile and cannot understand Pidgin English	-	dec'd
MATSUNKEI	TAIS	Satisfactory	SOMA	Satisfactory
JABA	NAGAT	Elderly with bad eyes. Resigned and KOWEINATA was appoint in his place	NAATO .nted	Satisfactory
	KOWEINAT	A Village choice appears intellige	nt	

BOADS A

,

DENGIP.AL

-----

by canor The hume roads be complets

VILLAGE

easy api

Mame of

ATAUHUS

1.55 M

MERIALA

PIVA \_

TENGEREP.

GOTANA

PLACO

and the second se

KOIARI

MOM

LARGEOPA

ATANGATO

KARATO

WANGERAM

MAVARAIGA

· MATSUNKEI JABA

VILLAGES AND VILLAGE OFFICALS Cont.

VILLAGE	LULHAI	REMARKS TU	LTUL	REMARKS
LARUMA	TARAIS	Very influential was helpful and showd an interest	TAVU	Ex. Constable quiet and rather shy.
PURUATA	LILIPI	Was helpful but did not show much intelligence	SIPIRINA	Showed very little interest.
KERIANA	Toutou	Could do a lot better, has atility but does not use it		Conscientious but showed little knowledge of village affairs
PIVA	-	Unnecessary	PIRIRI	Unsatisfactory
TENGEREPALA	SIKORI	Satisfactory but has too many wives	SAROKO	Young keen and willing
PEKO	TAREVIA	Appears satisfact- ory for such a small group	-	Not needed
KOIARI	NAUBA	Temporary head of Banoni. Excellent type. Has good ab- ility.	PCGOU	Very satisfactory
MOM	SAGAN	Helpful and intel- ligent	MATEDARA	Satisfactory
KAREKOPA	BITOAKE	Very hospitable, satisfactory	y Tunnen	TOVITUAN dec'd and no replacement .
ATANGATO	TSISOKEI	Elderly and did not have carriers ready on time	NAKURITA	Helpful but not too bright.
KARATO	KAGERA	Sick and indisposed	MONEI	Hardworker
WANEKAN	KARADA	Head of this small group but not reall necessary		Young active but subborn to stop in bush.
MAWARAKA	ROBOSI	Rather senile and cannot understand Pidgin English	-	dec'd
MATSUNKEI	TAIS	Satisfactory	SOMA	Satisfactory
JABA	NAGAT	Elderly with bad eyes. Resigned and KOWEINATA was appoint in his place	NAATO .nted	Satisfactory
	KOWEINAT	A Village choice appears intellige	nt	

Page 8

I CIMA' BALLOR

4

some of the

GENTERAT, CON

The by cance. A The numerou roads being completion easy appros

VILLAGE AM

VIL

Maune of VII

AMUMAL

TURUATA

AMALSIN

AVIA

TENGEASPAIA

AMATUO

KOLARI

MOM.

LARGESOPA

OTADMA TA

FARATO

WANTERCAN

MANARANAM

INTSUMUELAN .

JABA -

#### ANTHROPOLOGICAL SECTION

Very little information of an anthropological nature was given during this patrol. There is one common language spoken throughout the whole of the Banoni Sub-division and it appears that there is an obvious reluctance to tell any of the old beliefs and customs.

It was explained that there exists five (5) main clans (i) the Kokomo, (ii) the Manuka, (iii) the Koki, (iv) the STM Siropen, (v) the Balus. People of the same clan cannot intermarry.

There appears to be some connection with the growth IMM of hair on a child and the acquiring of strength. In the past children did not have their hair cut until they were about four (4) years ald. Apparently it was considered that they were then past the danger stage and would survive. No reason was offered for this custom. The youngest child of NAUBA, the Luluai of KOIARI had hair growing down to his shoulders. The child was five (5) years old and preparations were being made for a celebration, after which the child's hair would be cut.

#### MISSIONS

The Marist Mission has stations at MAMAREGU and TOROKINA. The MAMAREGU mission is mainly concerned with the orphanage but it also has a school. There are two European sisters in attendance at this station. At Torokina there is the PIVA leper Hospital staffed by three European sisters. Besides treating the lepers the sisters also give schooling. Tather Dionne is in charge of the Marist Seminary at Torokina and he has several natives studying to become priests. He also is conducting a school at the mission church at the beach.

The Banoni Sub-division is entirely Roman Catholic although at one time there were several Seventh Day Adventists at FINE PIVA Village.

In R. Maywood

M.R.Haywood Cadet Patrol Officer

IIV MPALITY

220 August

FURUATA

MATAIN

PIVA

TENGEREPAIA

PERO

KOIART

MON

KALEROPA

ATANGATO

KARATO

VANGERAN

MARARA

MATSU MATEI

162

SE

T

M

KO

Frank I I I I I I I I

#### GUTANA HAMLET REPORT

It was the intention of this patrol to try and establish the position of GUTANA hamlet in respect of its proximity to Mt. Bagana. Unfortunately, for the two days the patrol was in that area, Mt. Bagana was completely obscured by cloud and smoke. However, it is felt that the **WIXIX** hamlet is the closest to Mt. Bagana it can be and still remain safe. Enquires revealed that it was not a very long way to the base of Mt. Bagana. The writer's opinion from a previous visit was that GUTANA **WAS** only about two miles from the base of Mt. Bagana. This is possibly not exact butnevertheless at the outside the distance could not be more than three miles.

No action was taken to have the village moved as the writer was informed that the Government Vulcanologist had **XXXXXX** visited GUTANA, in its present site, and stated that it was safe.

It is regretted that the patrol could not stay longer in the area and make a closer inspection. Therein is no Rest House at TENGEREPAIA, the only one is about three hours away at the beach.

M. R. May.

M.R.Haywood Cadet Patrol Officer

Very nature was language apo and it appen any of the c

HADPOLOG:

12 was (1) the Noke SME Stropen marry. There of hair on e children dic (4) years al for this cus had hair gro years old an after which

MISSIONS

The MAMAREGU

it also has at this stat staffed by th the sisters the Marist S ing to become church at th

The Bar at one time PIVA Village GITLINA RAM

It was the position that area. Wath that area. Wath Wat. Bagana i that it was writer's opi about two mi exact butnew more than th

bs oN 1 saw rejinw hTUD bejisiv

it is it is it is the transmission of the second se

Page 11

REPORT ON MEMBERS OF ROYAL PAPUAN AND NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY

Reg. No. 2261. Constable KUNDI

This Constable was in charge of the police throughout the patrol. He was inclined to be surly and for the first week did not show any interest in his duties. It was necessary to reprimand KUNDI for his lazy atltude and from then on some improvement was noticed.

#### Reg. No. 7409. Constable SAPIKRO

At all times cheerful and willing to work. This Constable carried out all his duties promptly and efficiently.

Reg. No. 7408. Constable SANIK

A willing worker, SANIK carried out all duties satisfactory.

#### Reg. No. 8424. Constable PIRIAN

A newly joined member PIRIAN showed a keen interest in his duties . With more experience he showld become an excellent Constable.

#### Reg. No. 8426. Constable MANAMSEDIAN

A newly joined member SEDIAN showed interest in his duties. Once again more experience will help.

Reg. No. 8431, Constable PATAKOWI

A newly joined member PATAKOWI carried out all duties satisfactory. Once again more experience will help.

M. K.Haywoo

M.R.Haywood Cadet Patrol Officer N NO THOLEY

#### A FENDIX A

UTANA HAMLET REPORT

Rer. No. 22

throughout the first we

ROE. NO. 740

then on some

This Constal

BEE. NO. 740

satiriactor

Reg. No. 842

in his dutie. Constable.

Reg. No. 642

his duties.

Reg. No. 8437

taijas seljub

It was the intention of this patrol to try to establish the position of GUTANA hamlet in respect of its proximity to mt. BaGANA. Unfortunately, for the two days the patrol was in that area, t. Bagana was completely obscured by cloud and smoke. owever, it is felt that the hamlet is the closest to Mt, pagana it can be and still remain safe. Enquiries revealed that it was not a very long way to the base of mt. Bagana.

The writer's opinion from a previous visit was that GUANA was only about two miles from the base of at. magana. This is probably not exact but nevertheless at the outside the distance could not be more than three miles.

o action was taken to have the village moved as the writer was informed that the overnment ulcanologist had visited A at its present site, and stated that it was safe.

It is regretted that the provol could not stay longer in the area and make a closed inspection. There is no kest house at Thread PAIA The only one is about three hours away at the beach.

(Sgd.)

C.P.O.

M. R. Haywood

### XICIN

.

## MEDICAL AND RELIGN

## TO BOX INA A REA

In this section there is a Government Aid Post on the beach mear PUHNATA Village and there is the PIVA Leper Hospital which also given medical treatment to the matives.

The Covernment Aid Boet gives adequate service to the two villages on the coast, FURDATA and LARMA, but it does not function so well for the three remaining villages, PIVA, TENGENERAIA, and KERIANA. At KERIANA village that was a noticeable number of skin diseases and it was obvious that these matives do not attend the Aid Fost. They explained that it was a day's walk to the coast and they had to carry all, their food as well. They felt mthat bitter about the Mative Medical Orderly stationed in their area and said that the never visited their village. They pointed out asvenue desce of had then that had been to Buin for trantment already but had returned to their village net completely healed. FIVA and TETGENERAIA seem to rely on the FIVA Leper Houghtal for medical treatment. These two villages also showed distrust for the N.N.O. in the Aid Four. the

The most logical site for the Aid Post was marked out by Mr. J, Forten when he patrolled the area in October 1952. The site salested we show one sile from the LARDA River and about six miles inland from the second one sile from the LARDA River and about six miles inland from the second of the possible was imported and it did seem to be the most control site for an Aid Forty All five villages were to beigh the Aid Fort by only PURARA and LARDAL actually started the work. These two villages did not feel obliged to do all the work especially as the site was not entirely stisfactory to them. They therefore shandoned this site and established the Aid Fort down on the beeck within easy walking of their villages.

adt

t bemioini

-

- ano

but nevert

a out though the a

TH OdT

5

ent

.tely.

Party

LSOVOT B

The position at present is that only the two constal villages are receiving proper treatment. It is folt that the E.K.O. is not doing a metia-factory job in this area and that he should at least make regular visits to the inland villages. Ferhaps the logical solution is to have gardens planted at the Aid Fort for the benefit of the stat people from the inland villages. Unla sees solution is arrived at them the natives of IEFEARA, especially, vill need to be sent to the BUEW hospital for treatment. At the moment there are at least fifteen people there requiring medical treatment.

# CENTER L COASTAL AND INLAND AREA

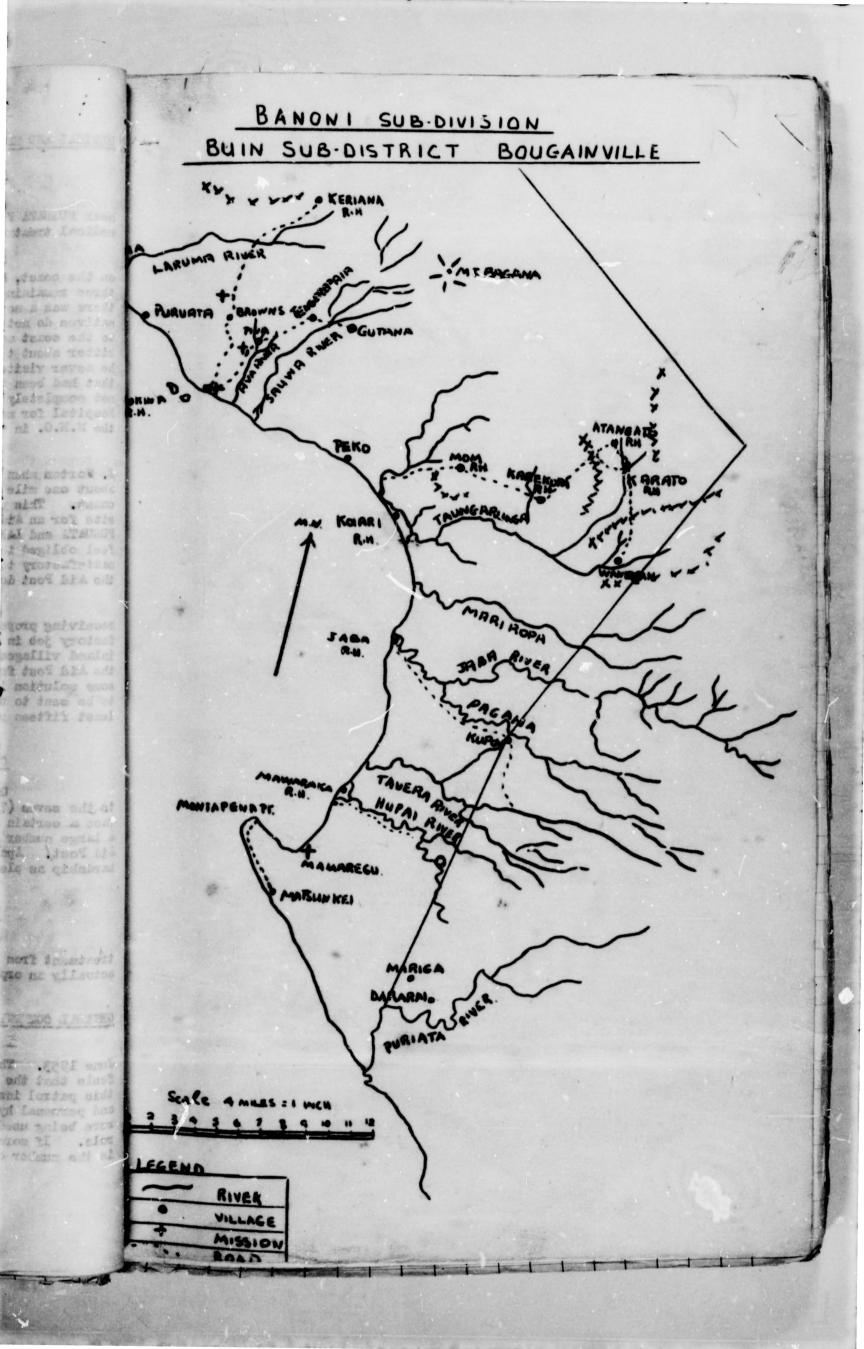
One Government Aid Poet at HOTARI gives a fairly adequate service to the seven (7) neighbouring villages. Here again the more inland villages face > certain amount of hardship in attending the Aid Poet. At ATANGAND a large number of natives suffering with skin diseases were ordered in to the Aid Poet, Apart from the length of the journey they would suffer little hardship as plentiful supplies of food are available for them at KDIAEL.

## SOUTHERN COASTAL ARE

sotunily -The two villages of MARABAKA and MATSURKEI receive medical the Cathelie Mission Station at MAHAMBUU. The Mission is phonege but does give a lot of medical treatments

### LEAL COMPANYS

The last Heddeal Patrol through the BANGWI sub-Division was in feels that the next patrol did not visit the more isolated villages and the writ feels that the next patrol should endeavour to inspect these places. During this patrol instructions were given about the necessity for proper semitation and personal hygians. In thereby every village latzines had been built and were being used but in the matter of cleanlines: water seems to play a minor role. If more attention were given to washing there would no doubt be a deal in the number of skin diseases.



BRETORNAL OR PAPUA AND IS W GUINEA RECEIVED 2 5 MAR 1954 BUIN-LAN AND SUIVA

30/3 - 190

30/14/102.

Sub-District Office.

2nd March, 1954.

17.3.54 04

District Commission SOHANA.

### Patrol Report BN2 : BANONI

Attached please find four copies, with felder, of a report of a patrol conducted to the BANONI language group by Mr. M.R.Haywood, Cadet Patrol Officer.

This is Mr. Haywood's first unaccompanied patrol, and it appears to represent a satisfactory per-formance. Mr. Haywood appears to have done his work thomsughly, and his report indicates commendable atten-tion to detail.

I feel that there is little that I can add to his remarks. His remarks on education, whilst unfort-mentaly true, are equally unfortunately applicable to most of the territory. In the matter of health, whilst his statements are correct, there must be borne in mind that west matives are over-ready to find erzone for not attending hospital. I agree that more attention is needed. In the matter of the Aid Post at LARUMA/ PURUATA, I am of the opinion that a main reason for the change in site was the disinterest of the PIVA natives; it is un-fortunate, however, that the change is site has had adverse effect on the opportunities of the KERIAMA and TENGEREPAIA people of attending the Post. I feel that there is little that I can add

In all, I feel that this is a good report, indicative of a well-conducted patrol.

Attached also are three copies of the map y the MAGAVISI Patrol report. The delay is retted

a/A. D. O. ... phries)

MINUTE to:-The Director, Department of District Services and Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY.

Original and two copies of above report are

Mr. Haywood has done well on his first solo patrol. L'closed also are two mopies of map for accompany-ing patrol report MNO. B.N.2 of 1953-54. forwarded herewith.

terment to the termination of the local section of

culin C. H. Maclean) trict Commissi Commissioner.

Headquarters, SOHANO, 18th March, 1954,

File No. 30-2-2.

30-14-102.

30th March, 1954.

The District Commissioner, Bengainville District, SCHANO.

### Subject: BUIN Patrol Report No.2 of 1953/54.

The report of Cadet Patrol Officer M.R. Heywood, of his patrol of the BANONI Sub-Division, Buin Sub-District, is acknowledged with thanks.

2. It is evident that Mr. Haywood on his first unaccompanied patrol has made a good endeavour to be therough in his field work and has taken a proper interest in the welfare of the mative people visite The report too, is comprehensive and informative.

3. It is a considerable time since this area was patrolled and the condition of some of the villages indicate the lack of regular patrolling tukes a year. Now that three Field Officers are statimed in the Buin Sub-District, it should be possible for one or other of the three to be an patrol all the time, and sometimes, as has convers before several times, two.

4. It is found in most areas that the effectiveness of national assistants and aid posts, gradually deteriorates unless here and the staff visit them constitutely, shock on their work, and get these quite well-paid men in their work. Made a

5. I have no doubt you have noted the presimity of the matire hamlet GUTANA to Mt. Bagana in case of an emergency, which we must be dess net coour.

noté more as 14/5/54

AAR HOLDA

The wold of the

•A. A. (0)

bas .louise Constants. steb of not;

te his reak unstaly trus sout of the noment at the min an 2 sew Jack n race the first a fir fortunate, 1 1 and 1 and 1 1 and 1 and 1

indi ceti ve

to acompany - bestern and

Ario mannibrai 1 f. iorchi sill

SERV ECEIVED Lin the

Dept. Public Health Buin. Bouganville.

26th May, 1954.

Ref. No. D23/53/54.

The Director, Dept. Public Health, PORT MORESBY.

I refer to your 22/24/1 /G 114 of April 15, 1954.

After reading these Patrol Report Extractions my opinion is:-

### TORAKINA AREA.

It gives an absolute wrong picture to anyone who is not familiar with the circumstances. In 1952, I asked Mr. Norton, Patrol Officer, who did theBanoni Patrol, to choose a suitable site and arrange with the Native Officials for the erection of an Aid-Post. This he did, but after he left the natives refused to go on with the scheme. Only 2 coastal villages were interested and commenced work on this Aid-Post.

Then they found that the mountain people were not interested so they too, ceased work. After 4 months the 2 coastal villages offered to erect an Aid-Post at Torakina which I readily accepted.

The Native Medical Assistant at this Post did regular patrolling but the mountain people were unco-operative owing to the fact that the N.M.A. had 2 wives, which, according to their religious beliefs, was not correct. Both the Roman Catholic Fathers at Torakina were against the N.M.A. because he would not conform to church standards, and they, besides making bad reports to us, also did nothing to improve the situation. The Native Medical Assistant is question is quite

The Native Medical Assistant is question is quite a reliable type and well liked by the coastal people. Regarding Mr. Heywood's comments on planting gardens at the Aid-Post for the use of the mountain people, we too, think this would be a good plan but once again the mountain people are unwilling to co-operate in such a scheme and it is noted that Mr. Heywood did nothing to try and organize such a garden. Perhaps he too realised that although a good plan it was unworkable.

GENERAL COMMENTS.

These comments are unfair to the Health Department, These comments are unfair to the Health Department, Buin, and particularly to myself who am in my 5th year here. It is true that 2 or 3 villages were not visited but the natives were lined at nearby villages. The reason for not visiting these villages is that the patrol is done by Government launch and as the coast is very dangerous, we are not allowed to keep the boat on this coast for a long period so these villages were not visited to save time. Also, a wife of one of the Government Officers was 8 months pregnant and I did not want to be away too long. away too long.

I would like to point out that neither did Mr. Heywood, by his own admission, visit all the villages although

he spent 3 months in the Banoni-Nagavis Area. This Officer, who will no loubt be an excellent Officer in the future, has not at the moment the experience to go into these matters and also, this was his first patrol alone.

154. 22/24 INUTE TO irector,

TRU

PA

Signed -

F.L.C. Tuza Medical Officer.

opt. of Dist. Services & Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY. Copy referred please in reply to your DS30/14/102 of 30/3/14.

(H.N. White) Assistant Director for DIRECTOR CF PUBLIC HEALTH. (Hygiene)

3	H	-	-		NT FR	OM V				1	LAI	-	_		BANG		-	TO	TALS			
	H	In	side	WORK Ou	tside	-	STU	DENTS	sion	-	POTE	1	nales		MALFS	Average Size of Family		xcludin	g Abser	ults	GRAND	OTAL
The Dept		Dis	F	Dis	F		F	M	F		16-45			Pregnant	Number of Child Bearing Age	Avera of I	M	F	M	F	M -	-
PORT	F	M	F	1	F						10-40		10-40	1	1		M	r 	M	<u> </u>	M	F .
			2.20	1						2	16	2	14	2	13		8	11	17	17	26	-
		1		1				1		7	25	5	25		23		24	20	25	27	52	
		4	1			.0					13		8	1.7.	6	5	5	4	10	8	19	
ARCT		2		10					1	2	10	2	6	1	6	÷	8	8	11		19	
and the second s		3		1	1	-	÷	1	/	2	23	3	24	2	23	-		15	19	1	1	
not			1	-					1						1.1.1			1. 1. 1.1	1. 1. 1.	24		1
thef	2	3	1.3.5			-		5		12	26	6	24	2	23		* *	14	25		52	-
tisu		2		6	3			1	*	3	23	34	19	1	18		12	19	21	21	40	-
afta 2 cc	4	2	1	1	10.12		6			3	16	1	17		17		15	12	15	21	33	
-biA	2	2		2				1.1		3	11		10	1	LO		5	1	9	10	16	
inte		5				1	1	-		2	13	2	12	3	10		10	8	9	14	24	
1800 1800		15		1				4		.6	31	6	19	3	19			19	18	24	12 686	
reet		8	1			Tex.		5	1	4	20	8	19	2	19	- day	1	21	11		1	
uiwo				atter at					-	-	1			-	1000							
thei tati	t	1	*	- <u>10-</u>			-	- <b>1</b>			8	1	6		6		. 7.	2	6		15	
cont		3						3		3	15	4	15	1	15		11,	13	12	16	29	-
<b>1</b> 03	4	1		1		7	*	10.1		3	10	1	10	-	10,	- 4	- 7.	7	10	12	19	
a r								_		-		-							in an			1
gard	2_	48_	_3	11	4			21	1	52	260	45	228	17	218		173	174	218	254	471	
1090						*	1		1		alter				. 7.							
note gari					-		1.	19.44	24	1												
MUIN		11.2 La 2001			1			1	1	1.0	1.1	× -					*					
2_2		-	4.1				"		100								43			V.	12	
		5												4						16	-	
Buti					*		14.1			1.17 %											1	
turi ton			-7								1	-			1.200	1.50	1	3/2				
GOV			1.79%					100	1.1	-					1							
alle Itv		1				100	10			-	-				1000							
Gov				-		302	* 1							-								
10 M L				1 M			-			1	1			-							1	
• TM		-													-							
ad L					- Yam													-				
() off	-					1				2	D	-										
aur El		-		÷				-														
-2-E %					-														1			
			-	-							-					-				-		
- OT IT.	-		-						-	-									1			
. of D1	-		-				1					-	-									1
D C																						

	12.2			HOW	ISSUED			
ITEM	Amount Taken on Patrol	Issues to Police	Issues to Carriers	Payment of Carriers	Purchase of Food	Hire of Canoes	Issues to Offica	10
MRAT	240 tin	35	10				6	189
RICE	672 1bs	1. 1. C. C. C. C.	20				20	532
TRA	10 1bs	1						
SUGAR	110 1bs	20						
TOBACCO	71 1/21	CKs. 3		<b></b>	1	1		61
MATCHES	84 box							
SOAP	40 1bs							
BISCUITS	50 1bs		10					20
MARGARINE				- 				
SALT	56. 195	10	¢					
KEROSENE	12 51		1		<u>.</u>			-10[3
			£					-d
		~	<u>.</u>					-
		<u>.</u>						1.
COTOCO COOC					<u>.</u>			
	0000000000							h
		1					-0X	0
TELACCOURSE	00000000	X						-
	• • • • • • •							
				******				
						****		- 7
								R
		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·						-
	1 1900							-
							·····y	-
1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1			1					-
								_
2002								1
				and the				
	1							1

. .



Tastes

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

-54

### PATROL REPORT

District of BOUGAINVILLE	Report No. BN 3
Patrol Conducted by M.R.HYAWOOD	CADET PATROL OFFICER
Area Patrolled NEARLY ALL OF THE	NAGOVISSI SUR-DIVISION
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans	
Natives	6
Duration - From 30 / 1 /1954 to 6 / 3	3 /19.54
Number of Days	35 1/2
Did Medical Assistant Accompany?	NO
Last Patrol to Area by-District Services	20/ 11 /19 55
Medical	//19
Map Reference BOUGAINVILLE ISLAN	ND SOUTH 4miles to the inch
(3) Try and improve	oblem of rig excreta on the roads a road from JABA Village to SOVELE. village hygiene idge materials at Toko.
DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.	1_2a.
Forwar	ded, please,
23,4 19 54	District Commissioner
Amount Paid for War Damage Compensa	ation £
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .	£
Amount Paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund .	£

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

File No.

Sub-district Office, Buin, Bougainville, 8th. March, 1954.

30/14/103

The Assistant District Officer, Sub-district Office, BUIN. BOUGAINVILLE.

SPECIAL REPORT - NAGOVISSI NATIVE SUB-DIVISION.

PATROL REPORT BN. 3 of 1953/54

PREAMBLE

Por

Females in Child Birth

e

Over 13

F

M

OFFICER CONDUCTING THE PATROL :

M.R.Haywood, Cadet Patrol Officer.

AREA PATROLLED :

Nearly all of the Nagovissi Sub-division of the Buin Sub-district, BOUGAINVILLE.

OBJECTS OF PATROL :

- (1) Investigate problem of pig excreta on roads. (2) Start work on a road from JABA Village to the
- Catholic Mission at SOVELE. (3) Try and improve village hygiene. (4) Investigate bridge materials at TOKO.

DURATION OF PATROL :

From 30th. January to the 6th. March, 1954. ( 35 1/2 days )

PERSONNEL ACCOMPANING :

Reg.	No.	2261		Constable	KUNDI
Reg.	No.	7409	,		SAPIKRO
Reg.	No.	7408		C	SANIK
Reg.	No.	8424	,		PIRIAN
Reg.	No.	8426			SEDIAN
		8431			PATAKOWI
		7493			BOKUWA

### INTRODUCTION

On the completion of the BANONI Patrol the writer proceeded to TARUBA Village in the NAGOVISSI Sub-division. TARUBA is fairly central and moreover is on the road from JABA Village to SOVELE Mission - about in the middle. From TARUBA the patrol was able to make several day visits to a large number of villages in the Nagovissi. No complete patrol of the Nagovissi was attempted but most of the places that had pig trouble were visited.

DIARY :

- 30.1.54 . Moved cargo from Catholic Mission MOROTONA to TARUBA Village. Set up base camp.
- 31.1.54 . Const. KUNDI and Const. SEDIAN to KANGU with BANONI Patrol Report.

1. 2.54 . Visited Catholic Mission SOVELE and discussed erection of Catholic Chapel at PIKEI Village. Instructions given for five (5) natives to start work on road from SOVELE to TARUEA.

2. 2. 54 . Five (5) natives started on new road from TARUBA to SOVELE.

Page 2.

### DIARY CONT. :

A ent

. . . . .

S. Carden

UCOM7/11

Tocsed

IV ARAL

TARUEA a large

ioriaq ad tadi

: YELAIO

30.1.54

31,1.54

1. 2.54

3 .2 .3

		Supervision				
4.2.04	•	Supervision	of	roadwork.	Visited	MOROTONA

- and inspected work on KUPON JABA section. Const. SAPIKRO to JABA re ISIS.
- 5.2.54 . Supervision of readwork. Visited JABA re ISIS. ISIS didnot arrive.
- 6.2.54 . Const. SEDIAN and Const. SANIK arrived back from KANGU. Road supervision.
- 7.2.54 . Const. SAPIKRO, Const. PATAKOWI and myself to SOVELE on route to meet A.D.O. at PIKEI. Const. PIRIAN to MARWARAKA for cargo.
- 8.2.54 . Continued from SOVELE to PIKEI and met A.D.O. Returned to SOVELE and slept.
- 9.2.54 . Returned to TARUBA, on route inspected Government Aid Post at MENDAI.
- 10.2.54 . Road supervision. Const. PIRIAN to MARWARAKA re cargo. Paid wages for KUPON - JABA road workers.
- 11.2.54 . Road supervision. Const. SANIK to BAITAVUNA to inspect possible new site for a base camp.
- 12.2.54 . Visited BAITAVUNA. Returned via SOVELE.
- 13.2.54 . Const. PIRIAN to JABA to arrange meeting for all natives interested in cocoa growing.
- 14.2.54 . Observed. Mr. K.Tomlin, Cadet Agricultural Officer arrived.
- 15.2.54 . Const. SAPIKRO to KANGU with report. Mr. K.Tomlin and myself to JABA re cocoa. Const. BOKUWA arrived from KANGU with mail.
- 16.2.54 . Road supervision. Visited MOROTONA on route marked out new section of road.
- 17.2.54 . Road supervision.
- 18.2.54 . Mr. K.Tomlin left for KANGU. Started five (5) natives on new section between TARUBA and KUPON.
- 19.2.54 . Inspected TARUBA SOVELE section and also TARUBA - KUPON section. Const. BOKUWA to MATSUNKEI.
- 20.2.54. Visited MOROTONA inspected road work.
- 21.2.54 . Walked to MOSIGETA via MOSINO and SISIRUAL. Slept.
- 22.2.54 . Walked from MOSIGETA to MARWARAKA and then by canow to MONTUPENA Point. Continued on to MATSUNKEI village. Slept.
- 23.2.54 . Walked along beach inspecting bridges and bridging materials as far as TOKO. Returned to MATSUNKEI and slept.
- 24.2.54 . Visited MONTUFENA Point and inspected bridging materials. Returned to MATSUNKEI and slept.

25.2.54 . From MATSUNKEI, walked to MONTUPENA Point and then by cance to JABA. Continued on road to MOROTONA and slept.

Page 3

DIARY CONT. :

1.0

1.0

£ . . .

2.3

1. . .

and!

1. 20

See 3

and an

S. E.

- 26.2.54 . Returned to TARUBA. Road supervision. Reports.
- 27.2.54 . Visited SOVELE inspected new road. Returned by old road visiting villages on route and inspecting damage done by pigs.
- 28.2.54 . Observed. Wrote reports.
  - 1.3.54 . Road as pervision. Prepared wages voucher and paid all road workers. Const. BOKUWA to KANGU with mail and reports.
  - 2.3.54 . Visited PAUNAI, MOKOKOLEO, BOLEOKO, TAKUMARI, BAITAVUNA, LOTARI, and SOVELE. Instructions given about pig excreta. Returned to TARUBA via new read.
  - 3.3.54 Banking all morning for all the aged and cripples. Balance of patrol stores carried to MOROTONA - Father Moore - for issue to road workers. Prepared to return to KANGU.
  - 4.3.54 Walked to SINUNAI via BERETEBA, LAVORO, and BOKU. Slept SINUNAI.
  - 5.3.54 . Walked from SINUNAI to LAGUAL. On route visited Cathelic Mission at MONOITU. Also gave instructions for repair of Government Aid Post at TONU. Slept LAGUAI.
  - 6.3.54 . Truck arrived from KANGU and carried patrol to KANGU. Patrol completed.

### THE PIG PROBLEM IN THE NAGOVISSI

The purpose of the patrol was actually to try and clear the pigs away from the villages and the roads. The writer was not empowered to take any positive action - ie, to shoot pigs or to charge any of the offending natives. However a certain amount of "bluff" was used in that the natives were ordered to keep the roads free of pig exorets and to actually make pig-stiss.

Investigations showed that nearly every village and all roads near the villages were often covered with pig excreta. Instructions were given to all the officals in villages close to TARUBA that the roads must be kept clean and that villages must be free of pigs. It was suggested that all the pig owners build pig enclosures. Most officals welsemed the remarks and expressed a willingness to help. Unfortunately in the NAGOVISSI the village offical has very little authority. The continued presence of the patrol in the area did cause some improvement in the pig problem but it is feared that as soon as the patrol left the area then the natives would soon lose interest. Towards the end of the patrol the roads were in a fairly reasonable condition and the villages were receiving a certain amount of attention. The writer made many visits to nearby villages and on every occasion tried to sxplain the need for better cleanliness and village hygiene.

The writer is of the opinion that the MINIMPig problem MX is the NAGOVISSI is bound up in the native custom of redictical feast-giving. It seemed amazing but there was a fir feast nearly every week. This endless round of "parties" or "sing-sings" is having a most dangerous effect on the economy and prosperity of the NAGOVISSI natives. Many of the natives realise that they are not spending enough time in their gardens but still they cannot resist the endless feast giving.

### THE PIG PROBLEM IN THE NAGOVISSI CONT. :

The momber of pigs in the NAGOVISSI is so large that it can be said there exists a pig- economy. The pigs are allowed to raam at will and consequently most gardens are being destroyed. There is no general shortage of food at the moment but fact remains that individual natives are having their gardens destroyed by pigs. No compensation is made to the garden owners. The victims manager to find enough food and start more gardens but they are constantly enough food and start more gardens but they are constantly faced with the problem of beating the pig in the race for food. Even the natives themselves will admit that the pig is the real boss but still they seem unable or don't want to find a solution. It would seem that there is a very fine balance between the pigs and the gardens. At XMX times the pig is on top and then there is a genuine famine. The writer is of the opinion that the NAGOVISSI will always remain on the border - line of famine while XMEX pigs are allowed so much freedom. allowed so much freedome

### EFFECT ON THE MISSIONS :

YRAICI

.2. 35

- S. TS

.S. S

1.3.

2.3.

3.3.

4.3.5

5.3.5

6.3.5

in bas

The wr

- 10,

native that t pig ex

and al

pig t in vil

masio soggue o Jaoli

willin VILLEE presend

the part interes a fair?

to near the nea

problem motor w aradi .radado odt

10 Many of encuen ine ent

1

- 61

There are two Roman Catholic Mission stations in the NAGOVIESI. One is at SOVELE and the other at MOROTONA. Both of these stations are faced with a very real battle for survival. It is now reaching the stage when the mission scholls may close down if any more gardens are destroyed. A lot of time and effort has been put into growing food for the native students and uhless some protection is given then the pigs will win the fight.

The following is a copy of a letter handed to the writer by Father J. Moore of the MOROTONA Mission Station. It expresses the feelings of the both mission stations.

Morotona, 27/2/54

Mr. HAYWOUD Dear I

I expect to return here by Wednesday so I'll see you before you leave.

Received your letter just after I'd shot a big pig. When we cut it open we found a terrific belly full of my kaukau. As it was a wild pig there will be no complications. Hewever I do not consider that regulation which turns NAGCVISSI ever to the mercy of the pig owners as just. The government has the obligation to look after these natives and by refusing to face thesproblem of pigs it is shirking its obligation. Garden owners have a natural right to protect their property and livelihood. I plan to protect mine.

### Sincerely,

### signed J.J.Moore, S.M.

It is true that the two Fathers in the NAGOVISSI are shooting all the pige that get into their mission gardens. It is a real matter of survival. The pig owners were warned repeatedly to look after their pigs but the warnings had absolutely no effect. Father Moore's letter is included in this report only to show how desperate the position is and that some positive action will have to be taken by the Administration.

### POSSIBLE SOLUTION TO THE PIG PROBLEM :

tis sait

ind st.

3017 20

Tak STO

shan al Aguons

s beach S .boot

is the to fird fire bal

the pir writer stanets allowed

LITLCT (

the MAGG Both of

s cholls

A lot of for the then the

g retire

It expre

I TRAT

100 TON

pig. Mar.

articles vier

COLOR TOWNER.

iner to the contract of the contract on the co

manufer arras

t a ci to Pretaccost Potscionoli occer e lui acon ar rit atomaria The writer would like to offer the following suggestions to overcome the pig problem in the NAGOVISSI.

> (a) All pigs not kept in a proper enclosure to be declared wild pigs.

Page 5.

- (b) Limit the number of pigs each native may own according to the size of the native's gardens.
- (c) Compensation must be paid for any damage done to gardens by the gwner of the pigs regardless of whether the garden is fenced.
- (d) Station an Administration Officer in the area to supervise and to deal with pig complaints on the spot.
- (c) Actually shoot any pigs found on the roads.
- (f) Try and instill into the natives a respect and obedience to the lawful orders given by the villags officals.

If these suggestions were put into effect there is no doubt that many of the "big men" in the NAGOVISSI would complain. However, it is the opinion of the writer that the average village native would welcome some positive action as long as it was supervised by an European. Pigs are becoming such a menace in the NAGOVISSI that at last some natives are beginning to realise this and indeed several have killed off their pigs . X

### VILLAGE HOUSING AND HYGIENE. :

Housing was most inadaquate and village areas were AXAN often in a filthy state.

It is most obvious in the NAGOVISSI that the village line is seldom used. Natives mainly live in cook-houses near their gardens. A better word for these dwellings would be pig styes.

It was pointed out to the natives the need for better housing and village hygiene. Towards the end of the patrol it was pleasing to note that at **MARKE** least a few houses in each village were being repaired and would possibly be lived in. Village clearings were likewise receiving some attention.

The writer feels that this practice of living in bush humples should be stopped. At the moment village officals can not carry out proper supervision and they seem to have lost all their matherity. The village luluai and tultul has very little control of the natives mainly because of this lack of contact.

If an European Officer was stationed in the NAGOVISSI then some action could be taken to remove the bush humpies and see that the natives actually used the village line. It would mean constant supervision but the regults would be better health and better centrol over the natives.

and the second s

### Page 6.

### WORK ON THE JABA & SOVELE ROAD

On the 6th. January, 1954 work was started on repairing the old army road from JABA Village **MA** as far as TARUBA Village. Satisfactory progress has been made in digging drains and building bridges. There are only two more bridges to be built ( at the JABA end) and this road will be vehicable. However, a considerable amount of draining will still have to be done before the road is properly finished. The whole areais lowlying and swampy. Work should be completed by June 1954.

From TARUBA Village a new road was blazed through to SOVELE Mission. This road is about five (5) miles long. All small growth has been cleared and nearly two miles of road NEWEXENDE has been finished. There are six bridges to be built and a fair amount of drains to be dug. Work should be completed by May 1954.

By the and of June 1954 it should be possible to drive a jeep or truck from the coastal village of JABA drive a jeep or truck from the coastal village of JABA to within ten minutes walking time of the Catholic Mission at SOVELE. This road will be of the help to the two missions and also, to a certain extent, the natives. It is a pity that the road could not go right to SOVELE but still it will go very close. The two big gullies near SOVELE could not be bridged and the sides are too steep to allow any fording. If an EM Administration Officer is stationed in the NAGOVISSI then this road will be most useful. Stores could be landed at JABA and carried by truck useful. Stores could be landed at JABA and carried by truck right into the heart of the NAGOVISSI.

Constant supervision of this road work ensured good progress, At the completion of this patrol arrangements were made with Father Moore of Morotona and Father Fluett of Sovele to continue the supervision.

### BRIDGES AND BRIDGING MATERIALS AT TOKO :

In a previous report all details were given on the materials found in the TOKO area.

### CONCLUSION :

No map was submitted with this report as the last patrol through the NAGOVISSI was only two months previous.

It is regretted that this report is full of criticisim but under the circumstances the writer feels that no other kind of report could be written. The protlems to be faced in the NAGOVISSI are most real and pressing and they can only be **MANNI** solved by direct positive action. It is feared that this patrol did not achieve very much in regards to the pig problem but if the **MANNIANTAN** Administration can frame new laws on the lines suggested by the writer then some real progress can be made.

M. R. Sayword

M.R.Haywood Cadet Patrol Officer

is no dout would comp that the at action as imoood ena some nativ atil even

POSSIBLES

noitseanni

OH FDALLIV

Stor to 2

Housing wa

It a solution of the solution

better house patrol it in e al acenor be lived in .noitmetts

The s

etco.

bish hungie TEO JON MED St IIs thei eittil voor

100

4.7 AGOVISSI to busis human's New stimet

· 35 T 12550

### APPENDIX A

REPORT ON MEMBERS OF ROYAL PAPUAN AND NEW GUILTERA CONSTABULARY.

### Reg. No. 2261. Constable KUNDI

This Constable remained only two (2) days in the NAGOVISSI before leaving for an N.C.O. school at Port Moresby.

### Reg. No. 7409. Constable SAPIKRO

This Constable was placed in charge of the police. He carried out all duties promptly and cheerfully. SAPIKRO is not afraid of doing more than his share. At all times neat and clean he is an excellent Constable.

### Reg. No. 7408. Constable SANIK

This Constable was always ready to help and he did carry out all duties alloted to him promptly and efficiently.

### Reg. No. 8428. Constable PIRIAN

This Constable gained valuable experience on this patrol. At all times neat and clean he showed a willingness to learn.

### Reg. No. 8426. Constable SEDIAN

A quiet but nevertheless intelligent Constable . Quite satisfactory.

### Reg. No. 8431. Constable PATAKOWI

Was satisfactory but needs to improve his pidgin speaking. It is a **HANH** brand peculiar to the SEPIK.

### Reg. No. 7493. Constable BOKUWA

Joined the patrol as a replacement for Constable KUNDI. In the short time this Constable was with the patrol he managed to do everything wrong. Possibly he was more concerned with his wife back in KANGU.

h. K. May M.R.Haywood

Cadet Patrol Officer

0 MAO.

on rer made i only t this r tanours i baor wa bas

to SOV 1.056. two mi six br dug. w

sviib l to wit Missio the tw It is but st SOVELE albow oitsta useful

good p were m

right :

BRIDGE

ent no

CONCLAR

last pa previou

critici that no to be f and they action. action. very mus Adminis

by the L

-

DS30-14-103

3rd May , 1954

The District Commissioner, Bougainville District, SOHANO

Seal.

27,22

- 3.00

1915

initia 1 mili 1 mili

· Aller

E Bett

a Baul

......

States C

17.5

1 mart

T -12

Congrad

finas-

### Patrol Report BUIN No. 3/52-54.

The above Report submitted by Cadet Patrol Officer M.R.Haywood, of his Patrol of the NAGOVISSI sub-division is acknowledged.

Although a Patrol Visited this area last November there has apparently been little improvement in the general situation since then.

While their gardens are endangered by marauding pigs, families will be more inclined to live in their garden shacks, rather than in the village area. Many villagers have evidently more pigs than they can control and th ir numbers should be cut down. It is usually the few influential men in a village whose numerous pigs are the menace. Regulation IOIA as you say should be explained at each village and enforced. If wild pigs are the trouble at any village the men will have to land together and hunt them down. Pig meat is good nourishing food for the native, but gar. The most necessary too.

Village housing and hygiene is not likely to improve while pigs are so numerous and uncontrolled.

(A.A.Roberte), Director, DDS: NA.

te 18554

TEPRITORY OF PARUA AND NEW SUTNEA

30/3 - 235

Sub-District Office, BUIN Bengainville. BUIN

13th April, 1954.

ot Consideriener.

100 00

(I imisguo)

boeuvel.

a sei orott

. noit main

Theal . most traction of ments and maily the 301 . 00 M JOTT

aci hast a der the net

1111

### Patrol Reports Ness BN 5 and RM 4

Herewith please find copies of Patrol Reports ore HM 5 and HK 4, covering patrols conducted by Mr. \* Patrol Officer M.R. Haywood.

I have little comment to make on this patrol; is howed appears to have fulfilled the purposes of this atrol. It is pleasing to know that good work has been done in the read in this area. As regards the question of pig many and pig excerts, I fear that the most curnest enhert-tions as our part will bear little fruit unless there is some and the oppertunity for more frequent visite by efficance to his area. It is obvious that the area is in a satisfactory tate except for this vexed problem of piger I agree with Mr. by wood that drastic measures some called for, but, whatever is solution may be, as over-riding prorequisite is frequent taits by field staff - or, better still, the stationing of an efficient for short periods in the area.

20 4 This report indicator a fairly satisfactory state of affairs in these two paramountaics - an indication that is, I think, correct. The rost disquicting feature is these or affairs in these two paramounteles - as indication that is, I think, correct. The rost disquicting feature is the excessive absenteeismen the basis of the figures which the increasive absenteeismen the basis of the figures which the increasive absenteeismen the basis of the figures which the increasive absenteeismen the basis of the figures which the accessive absentees for electing this area to rearriting, although, as I have surectal times stated, recruiting represente a comparatively since cause of absenteeism, since the greater maker of the absentees me have voluntarily laft the area in and of work. The fact rewains, however, that far too may matives, and these privationally the young and able-bodied, are absent from their villages, and some action is model to for these vants are very limited indeed. Whatower the works of their departure, however, far too many are absent, and I have thet much the same degree of absenteeism applies to the rest of the BUT imgrave area. I would strongly recommend the board of the area to recruiting, and that all prove the stope be taken to ensure that natives, on applies to the stope of the same to recruiting, would improve the sit-ted basentees, the return even of natives from agreement, and that absentees, the return even of natives from agreement, and the closing of the area to recruiting, would improve the sit-ted basentees, the return even of natives from agreement, and

The incidence of gambling is a most unfortunate state of affairs. I have been more for some time of its commence, and have taken stops to antch offenders, but any such attempts are almost certainly futile, since, as Mr. Haywood points out, "contatoos" are not on the tracks leading to the gadbling site. Here, of course, while approxemates is very desirable, the more desirable course by far would be to remove the urge to gamble, or at least to furnish a more compelling (legitimate) urge elsewhere.

The last procedution for gambling here occurred in November 1953. Whilst I do not for one moment imagine that proceention will provent gambling, it serves as a reminder that the matter will not be treated lightly. It is interesting to make, however, that, following propagands from this office on the subject of gambling, its incidence has reported to have decreased. To repeat, however, it is not enough to punish effectors - until these people have other outlets for their leisure time, gambling will continue. In the meantime, of equate, every effort will be made to apprehend offenders.

These matters montioned under native affairs will be investigated.

Figures on pigs and their owners are interesting, especially having in mind the fact that the figures for pigs will certainly be well below the actual numbers. It certainly makes for interesting comparison with the state of affairs in 1945,46 and 47, when pigs were almost non-existent in this area, and officance (including, I must reluctantly confess, myself) were encouraging their importation. I do feel, however, that the extension of the N.A.R. 101A to the PAUENEE Parameuntay has had a beneficial effects pig-expers realise that their pigs may not reveage gardene with impunity, and there has been a consequent reduction in numbers. I agree with and heartily recommend W. Haywood's suggestion (Page 8) that 101A be made to apply to the whole of the sub-District. Its effect eventually in PAUENES's area has I think been sufficiently salutary to warrant its implementation elsewhere.

As regards medical and health, it is regrettable, but, I fear, true, that the work of the Native Hygiens Assistants is megligible either in amount or in value.

In all, I consider that Mr. Haywood appears to have conducted the patrol theroughly and satisfactorily.

CICT BERVICES

RECEIVED

3 0 APR 1054

dadat Seral

40

MINUTE to:-The Director, Department of Dis and Native Af PORT MORESBY.

10114

) The Assistant District Officer has commented fully. Steps will be taken to enforce the provisions of the regulation 101A of the Native Administration Regulations throughout the Sub District

the Sub-District. It is considered that this young officer has presented two good reports.

Viana

2/ A. D.O.

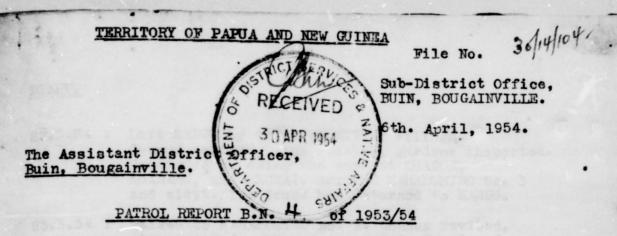
(C. H. Maclean) A/District Commissioner

.Humphries)

Headquarters, SOMANO, 22nd April, 1954,

File No. 30/2/2.

and the second



PEPORT OF A PATROL TO THE PAUBAKE AND LUAKI PARAMOUNTCIES BUIN SUB-DISTRICT, BOUGAINVILLE.

PREAMBLE

OFFICER CONDUCTING THE PATROL :

M.R.Haywood, Cadet Patrol Officer,

### AREA PATROLLED :

The PAUBAKE and LUAKI Paramountcies of the Buin Sub-District, Bougainville.

### OBJECTS OF PATROL :

- a. Revision of Census,
- b. Routine duties
- c. Close examination of gardens and food supplies,
- d. Count all the pigs, e. Examination of roads and bridges.

### DURATION OF PATROL :

From 22nd. March, 1954 to 2nd. April, 1954. (12 days)

### PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING :

6 N.G.P.F.

1 Paramount Luluai - PAUBAKE.

### INTRODUCTION

The PAUBAKE and LUAKI Paramountcies form roughly one large rectangle; extending from the coastal area of KANGU inland for about sixteen (16) airmiles. This rectangle is bounded on the eastern side by the KONO Paramountcy and on the western side by the MAKIS Paramountcy. The farthest inland village is on the slopes of Lake LOLORU.

Three large rivers run through the full XENGEX length of the two paramountcies.

1. The PORROR River acts as a western boundary.

- 2. The SILIBAI River runs right up the centre.
- 3. The MULIKO River acts as a eastern boundary.

The PAUBAKE Paramountcy is mainly flat plains. The LUAKI Paramountcy continues from these plains up into more mountainous country.

The Buin dialect is spoken throughout the two paramountcies but still there appears to be some difference between the people of the plains and those in the mountains. Perhaps this slight language difference is accounted for by the fact that the mountain section is very close to the KIETA Sub-District and there is a fair amount of migration **DERFERTE** either way. 3

4		5	-	24		-	
1	6	-14	-	140			
17	15	0	ET.		11	21	

- P
- THORER
- B
- 26.TSMALLAY
- OFPICER.
- M.R.
- ATEA PAS
- The Sub-Dist
- OR.TROTS
- 1 .s
- 0.0 0.5
- E . 9
- UNITATION'
- Trom (12
- TRIOERT
- 6 H.C
- i Par
- DITEUIOLINII
- The rector inicad for a hounded on the vestered
- o si egalliv ovj ani lo
- 1. 23
- T. Th
- BARD Farance
- but still the En Deeple of the slight langu the mountain and there is

- 22.3.54 : Left KANGU by truck to MITUAI Village. Census revised, pigs counted, gardens inspected. Continued on doing the same at LUAGOA, KOIRAGU, and UKUMAI. Arrived MAMAROMINO No. 1 and slept. The truck had returned to KANGU.
- 23.3.54 : Walked to MAMAROMINO No. 2. Census revised, pigs counted, gardens inspected. Continued on deing the same at MAMAROMINO No.1, KUGIOGU, KARAFU, and MORO. Arrived KANAURA and slept.
- 24.3.54 : Revised census, pigs counted, gardens inspected, at KANAURA, KIKIMOGU, PIARINO, KUMIROGU. Arrived at PARERONO and slept. ( during the day inspected the Government Aid Post near PARERONO).
- 25.3.54 : Revised census, pigs counted, gardens inspected, at PARERONO, NUMAKEI, OMITARO, BORUBI, OKOMO. Slept at OKOMO.
- 26.3.54 : Cargo sent direct to PAMAIUTU. Revised census, pigs counted, gardens inspected, at BURABUHUNNA, TOGULEGU, MATSIOGU. Arrived PAMAIUTU and slept.
- 27.3.54 : Revised census, pigs counted, gardens inspected, at PAMAIUTU, KUGUGAI, KONIGURU, started at PARIRO but interrupted by very heavy rain. Slept PARIRO.
- 28.3.54 : Observed. Compiled census figures and new book for PARIRO.
- 29.3.54 : Completed census, **MERIAFE** pigs counted, gardens inspected, at PARIRO. Walked back to PARERONO to investigate condition of a female native NOI. Continued from PARERONO back to TULA No.3 and IULA No.1, **AK** revising census, counting pigs, inspecting gardens. Slept PARIRO.
- 30.3.54 : Revised census, pigs counted, gardens inspected, at IULA No. 2, MORIU, IPIRAI, and SIUL. Slept KUKUMARU.
- 31.3.54 : Revised census, pigs counted, gardens inspected, at LAITARO and KUKUMARU. In afternoon worked on census figures. Slept KUKUMARU.
- 1.4.54 : Visited Catholic Mission at TURLEOIRU. Continued on to MAMAROMINO No.1. Worked on new village books for PAUBAKE Paramountcy. Slept MAMAROMINO No.1.
- 2.4.54 : Revised census, pigs counted, gardens inspected, at NAKARU and MALABITA. Returned to KANGU by truck from MALABITA.

### NATIVE AFFAIRS.

### PABBAKE Paramountcy

This paramountcy is, by far, the most advanced in the FUIN Sub-District. The natives have had long contact with Europeans and Missions. Many of the natives are employed outside the district and no doubt are responsible for new ideas and improvements being brought back into this area.

The Paramount Luluai PAUBAKE is a strong personality who has no doubt been mainly responsible for the general prosperity and advancement of the natives under his control.

### NATIVE AFFAIRS Cont.

40.04

34.0.

24.3.54 .

5.S.S.

26.3.34 :

27.3.54 :

33. G. C. 80

a NG. C. 83

: \$8.8.08

1.4.54

A .....

in the sull

with Enrored outside the

. .

3.64

.

PAUBAKE has not found his job an easy one as he has had to overcome opposition from many of the more elderly village officals. However, he has always maintained his authority and apart from his one weakness ( see under gambling) for playing cards he has ensured the prompt and efficient carrying out of any instructions given by the Administration. His hard working efforts to encourage learning and community spirit will no doubt bear fruit in the future.

One most notable feature is the lack of interest, by the younger men, in village affairs. Most of the officals are old and the young men do not seem willing to take on the responsibilities. This is actually a general characteristic of all the younger men in the Buin Sub-District.

The tendency to seek work outside the district is very strong. No doubt this is caused by 1) the shortage of females, 2) the desire for money, and travel, 3) a distaste for village life after having sampled better conditions.

### TRADE AND CUSTOMS

Basket making and cane ware is thriving in this paramountcy. The baskets are of exceptional high standard and the type of cane chair and cane beds being made is also very good. Apart from these two commodities this paramountcy might be noted for the number of native trade stores and bakeries.

It is apparent that there is a strong desire to "go into business" even if it is only in a very small way. Perhaps some co-operative scheme could be introduced in such a way that the native did not lose his individuality but did learn to co-operate with others in forming a bigger and better business. It is feared that the natives are not ready to enter fully into a Co-operative but it is felt that it would be advantageous to have a Co-operative Officer visit this area.

### LAW AND ORDER

The writer is not a Member of the Court for Native Affairs but he was authorised to settle pig complaints out of court. The following cases were heard and dealt with.

- 1. MINSIPI of IPIRAL Village killed a pig belonging to NOIBLA of MITUAL Village. MINSIPI XALEXTHAT said that he thought the pig belonged to his village and that he had had permission to kill such a pig. He had eaten the pig. MINSIPI paid £5 compensation to NOIBLA and was warned to make sume, in the future, that he did not kill pigs belonging to other people without their prior permission.
- 2. KOKUA, MAUT, PAURO and KOBIO, all of KOIRAGU Village claimed compensation for damage to their gardens by pigs belonging to KAREI and PARAKUMO of LUAGOA. Gardens were inspected and the compensation was fixed at at £4.
- 3. MITU OF KOIRAGU Village claimed compensation for damage to his garden by pigs belonging to KAREI of LUAGOA and MAUTSI of KOIRAGU. The garden was inspected and compensation was fixed at 15/- and 3/- respectively.
- 4. TARUEURU of PIARINO claimed compensation from ANISI of PARERONO. TARUKURU said that he had repeatedly warned ANISI to remove pigs from his (TARUKURU's) garden. Compensation was fixed at £5. I

### NATIVE AFFAIRS Cort.

### LAW AND ORDER

1

PART STR. That

·efeo ma

t trata na

pieving eard two Baigano

aptrit diniga

by the young are old and Lidlenogaer

all the your

.acoute viev

females. 2; for village

paramounter. and the type rery good. A .astrenisd

it il sur otni ag"

Perbars some a way that t

better Busin to enter ful

wha ed bloow

STORO CTEL VAJ

tud arlatt.

If court. Th

1. MINGING

LAUTIX TO

TALLA OF

Maire suine Isdie at

A . ACKOI . 5 beclalo belonging Cardens V

. 33 34

· NITER OF S

To ISTUR

21101010. Jaenecrop.

One

en

12.B

- 5. MATSIAGU of MAMAROMINO No.2 claimed compensation for his garden that had been ruined by pigs belonging to WAPI, a native employed at KANGU. MATSIAGU was instructed to come to KANGU on the completion of this patrol and that the matter would then be settled.
- 6. Paramount Luluai PAUBAKE reported that the natives, MUKOI-I, PANA, NOMOREKE, ITANU, TAURO, FUKI No.1, PIRUKE, and LOPAI were instructed to remove their pigs from the village of MAMAROMINO No.1. His orders had not been obeyed.
  - PAUBAKE and the natives concerned were directed to report to you at KANGU.

### GAMBLING

XX

Prior to making this patrol the writer had received information that nearly every night a certain game of chance information that nearly every night a certain game of chance called "lucky" was being played in this paramountcy. This game has become very popular with the natives and considerable amounts of money is envolved. Playing cards for money is, of course, practiced right throughout New Guinea. Perhaps it would not be fair to say that the PAUBAKE Paramountcy is any worse in this respect than any other district. The following points are noted merely to give an indication of the seriousness of the gambling.

- 1. Nearly every night INEIX games of chance are played.
- 2. These games nearly always continue right through until dawn.
- 3. There are large attendances.
- 4. Very large amounts of money up to £30 are won or lost on one "turn of the cards".
- 5. Natives are employed to keep watch on the main roads so that the players cannot be surprised by members of the P.&N.G.P.F.
- 6. The health and well-being of the natives must be effected by these all night sessions and must result in less work being done in the gardens.
- 7. The most natural step from gambling will be stealing. At the moment there are very few natives in the Buin Sub-District who are confirmed robbers of other people's property. However the need to obtained money to gamble will no doubt cause many natives to steal.

As stated earlier the Paramout Iuluai PAUBAKE has one weakness and that is his urge to play "lucky". All efforts were made to point out to PAUBAKE the seriousness of gambling and the very bad effects gambling had on the native society. It must be admitted that the writer was not successful in a converting PAUBAKE but at least he now realises that gambling is a serious crime and will be dealt with severly. It was also pointed out that if PAUBAKE set the example then the AX ordin-ary native could not be blamed for following him. If PAUBAKE could declare a "tambu" on "lucky" then no doubt many natives would not play.

### NATIVE AFFAIRS Cont.

12

201000

pointed

could c t b.Cook

v. 1 F. .

### LUAKI PARAMOUNTCY

5.

The natives in this paramountcy have not attained as general an advancement as those in the PAUBAKE Paramountcy but nevertheless there is a general air of prosperity and the community as a whole is progressing most satisfactory.

The Paramount Luluai LUAKI was absent at the Buin Hospital.KAX in his stead the two tultuls, KAKATA of PAPERONO. and FUGITAI of KUKUMARU, accompanied the patrol and were of great assistance.

Perhaps the most influential native in this paramountcy, even over IUAKI, is KEPAU of PARIRO Village. KEPAU is a S/Major in the P.&NG.P.F. and it is no doubt due to his efforts that many new ideas have been introduced. KEPAU was instrumental in having a mission school built near PARIRO Village. He also has a large garden under cultivation and is growing rice. When KEPAU finally retires from the P.&N.G.P.F. he will no doubt make many improvements in the LUAKI Paramountcy.

The mast notable and alarming feature in the native society in this paramountcy is the very low status of the women. It would seem that the women are regarded as chattels to be bought, discarded at will, and sold again. Reference is made to Patrol Report B.N. 2 of 1952/53 by Mr. A.K.Jackson. The remarks and suggestions made by this officer on this subject have not been obeyed.

During this patrol several cars, were The following are listed for your at thion. were investigated.

1. NEXAXIN of PARERONO took as his second wife a crippled female NOI of PARERONO. MORPHINE paid £2/10/- as bride price to the father of NOI. At the time MERNIKKN Was a Methodist and must have consid-

ered it alright to take a second wife. There were two children born by NOI but both of these children died. NOI was not shown as being married - in the village book - nor were the births of the two children recorded.or the subsequent deaths. LAUKI

NUKKN decided to become a Catholic and as that religion XX does not allow a person to have two wives then he discarded NOI.

At the moment NOI is pregnant and she claims that MOROKEN, a married native of PARERONO, is the father. NOI says that she did not want to have sexual intercourse with MOROKEN but as she is a cripple she could not evade him. She admits that she did not report MOROKEN to the village officalo.

MOPIKET femple native of MATSIOGU Village was deserted by her husband. She had born one child. Her husband's brother then had sexual intercourse with her and she bore another child. KOFIKEI then returned to per own village of BORUBI and now the tultul of BORUBI with s to marry her.

These two cases are cited because they were brought to the attention of the writer during this patrol. Many more cases of desertion and promiscuity no doubt exist. A large number of married natives absent at work on plantations are no doubt marrying at their place of employment. Their village wives become more or less the property of the husband's relations.

### NATIVE AFFAIRS Cont. - IUAKI

### TRADE AND CUSTOM

Basket making is carried out right through this paramountcy. The standard is high and is comparable with TNN that in the PAUMAKE Paramountcy.

6.

Once again it was noted that many natives are interested in small businesses. Native trade stores were seen at KUMIROGU, PARERONO, PARIRO, and TURIBOIRU. At KUKUMARU there is a large bakery.

It is most **AVEXANX** evident that the natives in the IUAKI Paramountcy have a strong desire for money. It is felt that here again a Co-operative Officer could be of some assistance .

### LAW AND ORDER

The following cases involving pig complaints were settled out of court.

1. MANAI and LUKIRAPI of OMITARO claimed compensation For damage 10 their joint garden by pigs belonging to KOPANA of FORUBI. The garden was inspected and compensation fixed at £2.

2. LIGITAI and KOROKAU of OKOMO claimed compensation for damage to their joint garden by pigs belonging to KUNGKEI of OKOMO.

The garden was inspected and compensation fixed at £1/10/-.

### GENERAL COMMENTS PAUBAKE AND LUAKI

In general these two paramountcies are progressing most favourably. The writer did not intend to show PAUBAKE Paramountcy as being full of gamblers. Indeed that is far from being true. Again in the LUAKI Paramountcy it is not correct to infer that there are very many of those cases as outlined ( see page 5,). These two bad features are brought to your attention in the hope that suitable action can be taken.

The wilter would like to suggest that members of the P.&N.G.P.F. Make regular nightime visits to the PAUBAKE Paramountcy. In this way it may be possible to catch the main offenders.

In regards to LUAKI Paramoutey the writer feels that the points as outlined by Mr. A.K.Jackson in his patrol report B.N.2 of 1952/53, page 4, amply cover the position. KANANA

### NATIVE AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK

### PAUBAKE

the oni o cesso reduce

are no villago relatio During this patrol close attention was paid to all gardens and livestock. At each village gardens were inspected, pigs were counted, and discussions were held on the food supply. Listed under APPENDIX A is a table showing how many gardens at each village, how many pigs, and how many pig wwners.

All gardens in pected showed the following items to be in plentiful supply. . Sweet Potatos, 2. Mami, 3. Yame, 4. Kong kong Taro, 5. readfruit, 6. Coconuts, 7. Bananas. 8. Mineapples, 9. pawpews.

### NATIVE AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK Cont.

### PAUBAKE

The European type of vegetable such as beans, tomatoes, onions, pumpkins, cucumbers, were not plentiful at the moment but the writer was assured that in the near future there

would be a surplus available for purchase by the residents at KANGU. One item that has proved very popular and is grown nearly everywhere is corn.

Discussions were held to determine the reasons for the periodical shortage of food. It would appear that the natives have finally found a workable solution to the pig problem. The pigs are kept in an enclosure during the night and only allowed out during the day. In this way very little damage can be done to the gardens as there is generally someone working there during the day. The main reason for a food shortage is bad weather conditions. Not very long ago there was a very wet season followed by very hot weather. The food position at that time did become critical. The natives stressed that very heavy rains were the main cause for the food shortage even though there was a lot of pig trouble at the time

At the moment the large gardens at MALABITA are just beginning to produce. Large supplies of sweet potatoe are purchased weekly from this area by the Administration.

### LIVESTOCK

Included in APPENDIX A is shown the number of pigs at each village and the number of owners. Pigs are very plentiful and are the main delicacy at the inumerable native feasts or "sing-sings".

There do not appear to be many other kinds of livestock. Each village has a small number of fowls and in one or two there are some ducks.

Early after the war officers in the Administration were concerned over the shortage of pigs in the Buin Sub-District. Even now the writer has heard of a suggestion to introduce more pigs. It cannot be stressed too strongly that there are far KANN too many pigs here already.

### PROJECTS FOR THE FUTURE

### 1. Coconuts

Since the war there has been a fair amount of replanting in the PAUBAKE Paramountcy. At the moment there are ample supplies for eating purposes and the large numbers of young trees now maturing will provide a fair supply of copra in the future. PAUBAKE himself offered the suggestion that the Administration re-introduce the pre-war law requiring the compulsory planting of ten(10) trees for every child born. PAUBAKE is very keen to encourage more large scale planting of coconuts and thus provide for a copra industry in the future. The writer feels that copra could become an important industry if proper direction can be given by the Administration.

### 2. Cocaa

oot shi

main work

Theers

be in 1. Stre

in.

This comparatively new industry in New Guinea would be most acceptable in this area. It does require the close supervision of an Agriculture Officer and if such an officer can be appointed to the Buin Sub-District then there is no doubt that he would find many natives from the PAUBAKE Paramountcy interested in growing cocca.

7.

### NATIVE AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK Cont.

7.

### PAUBAKE

The European type of vegetable such as beans, tomatoes, onions, pumpkins, cucumbers, were not plentiful at the moment but the writer was assured that in the near future there

would be a surplus available for purchase by the residents at KANGU. One item that has proved very popular and is grown nearly everywhere is corn.

Discussions were held to determine the reasons for the periodical shortage of food. It would appear that the natives have finally found a workable solution to the pig problem. The pigs are kept in an ehclosure during the night and only allowed out during the day. In this way very little damage can be done to the gardens as there is generally someone working there during the day. The main reason for a food shortage is bad weather conditions. Not very long ago there was a very wet season followed by very hot weather. The food position at that time did become critical. The natives stressed that very heavy rains were the main cause for the food shortage even though there was a lot of pig trouble at the time

At the moment the large gardens at MALABITA are just beginning to produce. Large supplies of sweet potatoe are purchased weekly from this area by the Administration.

### LIVESTOCK

Included in APPENDIX A is shown the number of pigs at each village and the number of owners. Pigs are very plentiful and are the main delicacy at the inumerable native feasts or "sing-sings".

There do not appear to be many other kinds of livestock. Each village has a small number of fowls and in one or two there are some ducks.

Early after the war officers in the Administration were concerned over the shortage of pigs in the Buin Sub-District. Even now the writer has heard of a suggestion to introduce more pigs. It cannot be stressed too strongly that there are far **LNAM** too many pigs here already.

### PROJECTS FOR THE FUTURE

### 1. Coconuts

Since the war there has been a fair amount of replanting in the PAUBAKE Paramountcy. At the moment there are ample supplies for eating purposes and the large numbers of young trees now maturing will provide a fair supply of copra in the future. PAUBAKE himself offered the suggestion that the Administration re-introduce the pre-war law requiring the compulsory planting of ten(10) trees for every child born. PAUBAKE is very keen to encourage more large scale planting of coconuts and thus provide for a copra industry in the future. The writer feels that copra could become an important industry if proper direction can be given by the Administration.

### 2. Cocaa

STOCK I

TIN

anebus:

the fuc

to wine

be in pue

Breadfr

This comparatively new industry in New Guinea would be most acceptable in this area. It does require the close supervision of an Agriculture Officer and if such an officer can be appointed to the Buin Sub-District then there is no doubt that he would find many matives from the FAUBAKE Paramountcy interested in growing cocca.

NATIVE AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK

5.

### LUAKI

.meldorn

furidmeld.

.egle pice

TON

10000

MATE

ATEANS.

theit tring orecal

110

All gardens inspected showed the value with items to be in plentiful supply. 1. Sweet potatoe, 2. Mamij 3. Yams, song Taro, 5. 6. Taro - experimental only, 7. Bread, ruit, S. Calip, 9. Bananas, 10. Pineapples, 11. Pawpaws, 12. Coconuts, 13. Saksak.

This list is made up of only the generally known types of food. The writer is are that there are many other kinds of native foods being grown besides those listed.

It was pleasing to note that rice is being grown at PARIRO. A fairly large area is under cultivation at the moment and there should be a very good crop. The rice will be finally put through a hand huller.

At LAITARO and KUKUMARU many European vegetables are being grown. The patrol was able to buy several baskets of tomatoes, bundles of beans and onions, and several nice cucumbers.

Here as in the PAUBAKE Paramounter the food supply can become short if there is a long period of bad weather. Severe flooding and heavy rains appear to do far more damage to the gardens than the pigs do. Many of the natives with pig complaints asked whether the new pig law, now confined to PACETER Peramountcy, could be extended into the LUAKI Paramountcy. It appears that may gardens are not fenced properly and under the old pig law the onus was on the garden owner to have his property fenced.

The writer would like to suggest that the District Commissioner at Sohano be approached with the view of extending the new pig law not only into the IUAKI Paramountcy but in fact over the whole of the Buin Sub-District. This law is working very well indeed and does afford some protection to the garden owners.

### LIVESTOCK

Included in APPENDIX B is shown the number of pigs at each village and the number of owners. Pigs are the main meat diet but in each village there were a few fowls.

As in PAUBAKE Paramountcy the general native custom is to eat pigs only at village feasts or "sing-sings". It might be added that very large numbers of pigs are eaten at these feasts.

### PROJECTS FOR THE FUTURE

On page seven (7) reference is made to planting of coconuts and the starting of cocoa growing. It is felt that the LUAKI Paramountcy could go ahead on the same lines. Rice has been started at PARIRO and this important crop should be given every encouragement. There is no doubt that if rice is grown successfully at PARIRO then many more natives will be interested in growing rice.

Once again the need for an Agricultural Officer in the Buin Sub-District must be stressed. The writer feels that if any progress is to be made in native agriculture then an Agricultural Officer must be present.

### MEDICAL AND HEALTH - PAUBAKE and LUAKI

9.

In general the health of the natives in the two paramountcies is very good. It is interesting to note that in the more backward mountain regions where there is a decided lack of washing then the health is excellent. In the more advanced villages down on the plains where things are a little bit more up-to-date then there are many natives with sores and grilly.

There are two Government Aid Posts in the LUAKI Paramountcy. In the PAUBAKE Paramountcy the Catholic Mission at TURIBOIRU have a small hospital while there is the large Government Hospital at KANGU only about two (2) hours away.

The two Governmant Aid Posts were inspected and the following comments are made not to cast reflection on the Public Health Department but merely to give useful information to the Medical Officer at Kangu.

### PARERONO AID POST

Staffed by a native medical assistant and a native hygiene assistant this aid post is situated close to the village of PARERONO. The buildings were in a delapitated condition. The house used as a cook-house was really only fit for pigs. The one and only ward being used was in the worst condition of the lot. Natives supposedly to be sick were lying on the ground without any covering except the usual lavalava. In one corner an old man lay besides a small fire. This native did not appear to be very ill but it was reported to the writer that the old native died three days later. The writer feels that **EXCOMPATENT** under no circumstances is there the need for a hygiene assistant. There is a far greater need for proper housing.

### PARIRO AID POST

the Links of

od bEnods

TILIPL

eaorracia

This aid post was in much better condition than the previous one. The housing was fair and the native in charge did appear to know his job. The writer is at present suffering with a rash on his leg. The native medical assistant went to the TURIBOIRU Mission and obtained some ointment to dress the rash. It is admitted that the writer has a very nasty rash and it is no wonder that there wasn't proper medicine at the aid post. However, the writer was informed that it is the usual practice to get stuff from the Catholic Mission inK order to treat sores Peinaps it would be advisable to check on the medical sup 24 peing issued to this aid post.

Att. under **AKKENNEX** APPENDIX C is a list showing the number of natives absent receiving medical treatment, and the places to which they are going for medical treatment. It must be pointed out that there were far more natives reported sick than were actually sighted receiving treatment. It would be advisable in the next patrol that the officer be supplied with the names of those supposed to be sick before actually visiting the villages.

### EDUCATION - PAUBAKE AND LUAKI

10.

Reference to the census figures attached **ab**ow that there are twenty (20) students attending the Government School at Kangu and twenty-four (24) attending the Catholic Mission Schools either at PIANO or TURIBOIRU. These figures are for the PAUBAKE Paramountcy. In the LUAKI Paramountcy there are eighteen (18) students all attending Mission Schools. Apart from these census figures there are twenty-five (25) students attending a day school run by the Catholic Mission at PARIRO Village. There are also ten (10) students from LAITARO and KUKUMARU attending a day school at TURJBOIRU Mission.

Whilst these figures do not appear large they do show that Education is making some progress in the two paramountcies. During the patrol every encouragement was given to the parents to send the children to school.

In nearly every village there is a mission teacher. Mainly these teachers are concerned with religious instruction.

### ROADS AND BRIDGES

1

following

nativa die under no o sssistant.

revious of

21 . 108

Dott. Hower

We Looiben

Amena 31

B. Eugen ti

be supplied

ple be

### PAUBAKE

From the Government Station at Kangu to the village of MITUAI the road is suitable for heavy transport. At the moment it is not in the best condition but recent wepairs will make for some improvement.

From MITUAI to LUAGOA the road is in very good condition and is suitable for heavy transport.

From LUAGOA to KOIRAGU and KMMAX UKUMAI the road is in excellent condition. It is not vehicable because there is only a pedestrian bridge offer one large river.

From LUAGOA to MAMAROMINO No. 2. the road is in excellent condition and is suitable for heavy transport.

From MAMAROMINO No. 2 to MAMAROMINO No.1 the same remarks apply. The bridges in this area are strongly made and in very good condition

to From MAMAROMINO No. 1 KUGIOGU the road is in excellent condition. There is one river crossing.at the LOLORU.

From KUGIOGU to MORO the road is very good. There is one river crossing the SIKABAI.

From MORO the road is vehicable as far as the SILIBAI River. Crossing the SILIBAI and continuing for about one mile the road becomes vehicable right to KANAURA Village. There is accontinuation of this road down towards the Village of NAKOREI in the MAKIS Paramcuntcy.

From KAWAURA the road is vehicable as far as KIKIMOGU. There is one hill here that working on so that the road will become vehi cable as far as PIARINO. The road is in excellent condition and as work has started on the KIKIMOGU section it can be expected that this whole section will become vehicable.

From KIKIMOGU to PIARINO the road is in excellent cordition. There are one or two abart inclines but these could be rectified and the road could be made vehicable.

Just below MITUAI Village the road branches out and is vehicable right to AKU in the MAKIS Paramountcy. The two villages of NAKARU and MALABITS are on this road. ROADS AND BRIDGES

LUAKI

From PIARINO Villagein the PAUBAKE Paramountcy to PARERONO Village in the LUAKI Paramountcy the road is in excellent condition. It is not vehicable at the moment but if several sharp little hills were graded then this road would become suitable for heavy transport.

From PARKRONO to NUMAKEI the road crosses several small streams and one large river the PORROR. The road is in good condition but is not vehicable. At this stage the country becomes rather mountainous and it would require a lot of grading to make this section vehicable. From NUMAKEI to the villages of OMITARO, OKOMO, BORUBI,

and BURABURUNNA the road is in real mountain country. It is not vehicable but is in excellent condition. A surprising feature of this section is that no streams are crossed. The

road follows a ridge parallel with the PORROR River. BURABURUNNA Village is the farthest inland on this section. From BURABURUNNA there is a native track down into the headwaters of the PORROR River and climbing back up to the village of MATSIOGU. This track is in fairly rough country. From BURABURUNNA to TOGULECU, a village close to MATSIOGU the walking time was one hour thirty-five minutes. From MATSIOGU to PAMAIUTU the road is in good condition but again not vehicable. There is a good road from PAMAIUTU to KUMIROGU and PARERONO but this was not inspected. From PAMAIUTU to KUGUGAI there is only a small native

track. This track crosses the headwaters of the SILIBAI River. It is quite surprising that this track is easy walking. All around this section are very large gullies.

From FAGAGATU there is a very good road to the village of KONIGURU. This village is the farthest inland on this section.

From KUGUGAI to PARIRO the road is in excellent condition. Several sharp rises make it unvehicable at the moment but this could be rectified.

From PARIRO to the villages of IULA No.1, IULA No3, KUKUMARU, and the Catholic Mission at TURIBOIRU the road is in excellent condition. Large drains have been dug and this section is suitable for heavy transport. There is a branch road just below IULA No.1 that

reaches the villages of IULA No.2, MORIU, IPIRAI, SIUL, LAITARO, and back to KUKUMARU. This section is not vehicable but is i. very good condition. It would not require much work to make this road suitable for truck transport.

From the Catholic Mission st TURIBOIRU the road is vehicable right to KANGU. This road actually becomes the main road through the PAUBAKE Paramountcy as soon as it leaves TURIBOIRU.

### GENERAL COMMENTS - PAUBAKE AND LUAKI

. Tradi

augitionas

mere is o

Condition a

condition. could be re

Vahicable 1 io, sousility

. 017 .

1 1 1

TO OTA

Just.

The writer was most impressed with the excellent condition of the roads and bridges throughout the PAUBAKE Faramountcy. It was to be expected that in the more mountainous regions of the LUAKI Paramountcy the roads would not be vehicable. However there is a good vehicable road well into the LUAKI Paramountcy and this does severe all needs.

The writer feels that if all the roads in the Buin Sub-District were in as good a condition as those in these two Paramountcies then there would be no cause for complaint.

11.

### VILLAGES AND VILLAGE OFFICALS

### PAUBAKE - Villages

In general the villages in this Paramountcy are well laid out and the houses are in reasonable condition. Attached under APPENDIX D is a list of villages with a few comments on each.

### PAUBAKE - Officals

The Paramount Luluai PAUBAKE has an able bodyof village luluais and tultuls to carry out his instructions. Many of these officals are old and some difficulty will be found in replacing them. Attached under **ARKENDIX** APPENDIX E is a list of village officals with a few comments on each one.

### LUAKI - Villages

In general the villages in this Paramountcy are well laid out. The housing is not as good as in the PAUBAKE Paramountcy and the excuse given is shortage of building materials. The writer feels that this is not true. A better reason would be that the natives do not take enough interest in their houses and are inclined laziness in regards to repairs. It was surprising to note that in LUAKI's own village LAITARO there are at least eleven men and eight women sleeping in the bush. It was pointed out that these natives should come and build houses in the village line. Attached under APPENDIX F is a list of villages with a few comments on each.

LUAKI - Officals

INAKI

The Paramount Luluai LUAKI was absent at KANGU Hospital during this patrol. The village officals appear to be doing a good job. Here again some difficulty will be found in replacing the older officals. Attached under AFPENDIX G is a list of village officals with comments.

### CENSUS

Tow Joirjak

elotamonant

During this patrol the writer compiled a list showing how many natives were absent at work, their place of employment, and whether they had left dependants back in the villages. This list is attached under APPENDIX H. The writer feels that there are far too many natives absent at work and that some restrictions must be placed on both paramountcies. It would seem that there are large numbers of natives seeking casual employment in the KIETA Sub-District.

Attendance at census in the PAUBAKE Paramountcy was good but in the LUAKI Paramountcy there were signs of evasion. It would appear that there are many natives migrating to and from villages in this paramountcy and villages in the KIETA SUD-District. At one village, KONNEMEN TOGULEGU, the general practise is to spend six months at KEREMONA Village in the KIETA Sub-District and six months at TOGULEGU. This must present problems with census figures. One native could not recall the name of the last village in which his name was recorded.

Natural modesty in disclosing W information on pregnant women does not help towards an accurate census. The writer is sure that there were many more pregnant women than those recorded.

Attached under APPENDIX J is a list similar to APPENDIX H. This list shows the number of natives from the LUAKI Paramountcy absent at work, their place of employment, and the number of dependants left in the villages.

### 12.

### ANTHROPOLOGICAL

13.57.

a list of

womenn

bt. tarit atus bebroos A native MOIRU of KONIGURU Village in the LUAKI Paramountcy was reported in XXXX 1950 to be an incumable crriple. His leg was doubled up and he was often in pain. MORIU was treated by an European doctor at KANGU during ANGAU times. He was sent back to his village as incurable.

LETUM, the luluai at KONIGURU Village, treated MOIRU with various types of bush herbs and the result is that MOIRU can now walk. The writer asked LETUM for the secret of this remarkable cure; this is the explanation as given by LETUM.

"I collected small quantities of leaves and roots and boiled them in hot water. This type of poultice was applied to the leg. This treatment was repeated two or three times a day for about a month. Here are the native names for the leaves and roots.

1.leaf of a rope called KUTAEUS, 2. the roots and leaves of the ARAGUGI - found only in my private garden, 3. the leaves of the NOUBA, 4. the leaves of a rope called KABITU, 5. the leaves from the trees KAMIREPARA, LAULOU, LAGARAKUMA. The last mentioned has a smell similar to that of an opposum.

While giving this poultice I gradually straightened out the affected leg by use of massage.

From then on the treatment was massage. I have a special type of massaging oil. I make this oil by boiling together the skin of the NOTU - a leaf similar to sandpaper and very painful if its sap gets in your eye- and the skin of the LUNI - another type of small XXXXX scrub. I add to this mixture the cil from one dry coconut. I constantly massaged the leg with this mixture. Gradually the leg regained its proper shape and soon MOIRU was able to walk. I am going to try the same treatment on another cripple at KUKUMARU Villager" The writer saw the native at KUKUMARU and it will be very interesting to see if LETUM can bring about another cure. The afflicted native at KUKUMARU is suffering with polio.

It has been long known that many natives are skilled in massage and have a remarkable knowledger of the human body and its bone structure. It would seem that the PAUBAKE and LUAKI Paramount creater many natives conversant with bush medicines.

Another item of interest in regards to bush surgery is that in the olden days it was possible to perform certain operations. It was reported to the writer that rib bones in the human body were often replaced by pig bones. Of course this operation was very painful but it does appear that it was often successful.

are

The writer feels that there **ix** no doubt many useful herbs in the bush. It would possibly be of medical value to find out and analise these herbs.

### MISSIONS

• 102224

bolled th

to the le is any for a

l.lesf of

to is a so

of the lon mixture th the leg w

try the end to an Interesting

the affilia

body and i INAU and i INAU but

medicines.

is that in operations is the hum this operatives was often

t ni edied

### PAUBAKE AND LUAKI

The Catholic Mission Station at TURIBOIRU, situated about twelve miles from KANGU, is used by natives from both of the paramountcies. The two paramountcies are predominately Catholic. At TOGULECU there are four Methodists and one Seven Day Adventist. At KANKGINA KONIGURU there are twenty-six Methodists and three Seven Day Adventists. In this village the Methodists are allied with the Seven Day Adventists in a separate line. There does not appear to be friction between the three religions but it is certain that there is no great harmony.

The Catholic Mission Station at TURIBOIRU is the only mission station in the area. Some natives use the Catholic Mission Stations at PIANO ( MAKIS Patamountcy) and at TOBAGO (KONO Paramountcy).

The TURIBOIRU Mission is staffed by two European Fathers and two European Sisters. Medical attention is given to the natives and also schooling both for day scholars and boarders.

M. A. Haywo

M.R?Haywood Cadet Patrol Officer

REPORT ON MEMBERS OF THE PAPUAN AND NEW GUINEA POLICE FORCE

Reg. No. 4167, Constable MAREMBA.

This Constable was in charge of the police during the patrol. He carried out all duties promptly and efficiently.

Reg. No. 4129, Constable TAMBERO.

An experienced Constable and a native of the PABAUKE Paramountcy. His local knowledge ability to speak Buin place-talk was of great assistance.

Reg. No. 7409, Constable SAPIKRO.

A young Constable who shows very good promise. He was in charge of the cargo for most of the patrol.

Reg. No. 7734, Constable GIRA.

staaro and

arebreod has

A quist but nevertheless efficient Constable. He carries himself well and is always smart in appearence.

Reg. No. 3078, Constable BIFI.

A newcomer to the district. He should improve with more experience.

Reg. No. 8426, Constable SEDIAN.

A young Constable that who shows much promise. He is quiet but is learning fast.

During the patrol the police were mainly occupied in inspecting native gardens. They carried out this task very well gave contise reports on each garden.

M. R. Haywo

M.R.Haywood Cadet Patrol Officer

16.

### AT APPENDIX A.

Name of Village	No. of pigs		dens	No. of pig owners		s on gardens d supply.
MITUAI	36	6 II	5	9		tiful but sufficient a small number.
LUACOA	54	9	12	18	Have suf: use.	ficient for village
KOIRAGU	52	9	9	16	Not too ; trouble.	plentiful, has pig
UKUMAI	40	4	11	15	Sufficie	nt food.
MAMAROMINO No.2	49	15	6	12	Food ple	ntiful
MAMAROMINO No.1	67	14	11	20	u	11
KUGIOGU	33	9	1	9	u	
KARARU	2	l	3	1	u	"
MORO	91	23	6	20	u -	n
KANAURA	59	22	16	20	"	
KIKIMOGU	58	6	15	12	u	"
NAKARU	24	14	3	9	u	
MALABITA	37	19	4	10	H	
PIARINO	35	2		10	Food is	not too plentiful
	637 801	153 131	IOZ			
Total number of	pigs :	ADE	637			
Total number of gardens larg smal		15X XOX	153 110	;		
Total number of pig owners			181			

The variety of food found in the gardens did not vary much. The following items were inspected and in each garden were found to be plentiful 1. Sweet Potatoe, 2.Yams, 3.Mami, 4.Kongkong Tare, 5.Breadfruit 6. Bananas, 7.Pineapples, 8.Pawpaws,9.Saksak.

These are the more generally known kinds of food. These are many other bush delicasies known to the natives.

Rsf. II

THOTAL

1

1

during officie

off • 30.

the PAN

Mag. Mo

Bast Oli

on . no

TISO ON

Reg. No:

with mon

.0% .30

He is go

occupied

task ver

17.

APPENDIX B.

Name of Village	No. of pigs	No. of owners	No. of L.	gardens S.	Comments on food supply
KUMIRO GU	43	14	13	6	Food plentiful
PAREPONO	133	28	32	15	" "
NUMAKEI	37	12	13	9	a II
OMITARO	46	10	9	3	Sufficient
RNAXRARN BORUBI	46	11	11	6	Not enough at the moment.
OKOMO	95	11	14	1	Sufficient despite large number of pigs.
BURABURUNNA	66	15	22	2	Nearly all new garden Not producing yet.
TOCULECU	21	5	6	1	Sufficient. Are ex- perimenting with Tar
MATSIOGU	199	26	29	15	Food plentiful
PAMAIUTU	44	14	16	8	
KUGUGAI	46	13	12	4	
KONIGURU	76	25	24	10	Sufficient
PARIRO	276	39	40	9	One very large garde Food plentiful
IULA No.3	65	15	15	8	Sufficient
IULA No. 1	85	15	17	3	
IULA No. 2	66	15	6	5	
MORIU	41	11	7	3	
IPIRAI	73	21	32	3	Food plentiful
SIUL	53	9	9	-	Sufficient
LAITARO	105	27	29	7	Plentiful with many European varieties.
KUKUMARU	140	27	26	4	

			1716	363	382 1 22	
Total	number	of	pigs		1716	-
Total	number	of	cwners		363	
Total	number	of	gardens large small	:	382 122	

12

S.off Ollina

τ.

tal municut of 1 tal municut of tama large

.

the The following the values of the following the following the following of the following

These a

### APPENDIX C

MALLI BORUBI

AMMUNUMAR

UHUO DEG

. OV AL

to redmin ist

ta runber of

tal number of 1

ABSENT FROM VILLAGE SICK

Name of Village	Aid M. F	Post • C.	Kang M. F.	Hospital	Missi M. F.	
MITUAT PAUBAKE			2	1		
KOIRAGU "					2 1	4
MAMAROMINO No.1			1			
KUGIOGU			1		1	3
KARARU					1	
KANAURA			2			1
KIKIMOGU				1		
MALABITA			2	2		
KUMIROCU LUAKI	1 2	4				
PARERONO	1 1	1				
BORUBI	1	3				
OKOMO	2 5	11				
BURABURUNNA	1					
TOGULEGU					1	
KUGUGAI	1 3	2			. 1	1
KONIGURU	3 6	9				1
PARIRO	1 1	5			2	2
	10 19	35	3 5	4	3 6	12

These figures were compiled to help the writer with the census during the patrol. It must be admitted now that these figures represent all the natives absent and include the gaardians.

a It is considered that if an officer could be supplied with similar list before making a patrol then there would be better opportunity for an accurate village census. Investigations showed that there were actually very few natives at the aid posts and it is felt that some natives are evading census.

18.

### APPENDIX D

### VILLAGES PAUBAKE PARAMOUNTCY

Name of Village	Comments
MITUAI	Housing fair, signs of new buildings.
LUAGOA	A new line started quite close to the old village site. Village area to be properly cleared.
KOIRAGU & UKUMAI	Actually two villages in one. Housing in fair condition but several in need of repair.
MAMAROMINO No. 2 & UGUKAU	Housing good in both lines. Village area clean. UGUKAU is actually a breakaway from MAMAROMINO No.2.
MAMAROMINO No. 1 & MARAMOGU	Village well kept. Housing is good. Pigs have been allowed in village area. Those responsible were referred to A.D.O. Buin.
KUGIOGU	Housing is good and village is clean.
KARARU	Only two houses - are in good condition.
MORO	Largest village, well laid out, housing is good and village area is clean.
KANAURA	Housing in both lines only fair. Repairs are needed here.
KIKIMOGU	Housing very old. New houses should be built. Village area clean.
PIARINO	One long line of houses all in need of repair. Village is fenced and clean.
NAKARU	Housing fair but inclined to be crowded. Village area clean.
MALABITA	Housing good, village clean.

a It is the shill I It's to the for at there were at that some n

,

A consus durin

mann

Following the last medical patrol there has been much activity in building deep-trench latrines. Each village visited had constructed two of these latrines. The writer considers that none of the latrines are being used.

19.

### APPENDIX E

IIV

LIST OF VILLAGE OFFICALS PAUBAKE PARAMOUNTCY

Mame of Villa	Name of Vil	lage Name	e of Iuluai Comments	Name of T	ultul Comments
CIVAL D.GOA	MITUAL	<u>SIPILA</u> U.	Non P.S. not very helpful, very old	-	No tultul and no one wilking to take the job
DIRAGO -	LUAGOA	TOKE .	Non P.S. very old and practically semile.		No tultul and no one willing to take the job.
TANDE	KOIRAGU	KAIMA .	Non P.S. no help at all.	PERAU	Has plenty to say but not worth much.
.on official Aux	UKUMAI	-	Not really needed	KITU	Slightly better than PERAU.
.on OWERDAND No.	MAMAROMINO	No2 MORONO	•Speaks P.E. but is very old.	tr Tenditit	This village needs a tultul but no one offering.
	Listen Listen	Nol MUKOI	Non P.S. has been a source of trouble to PAUBAKE.	KAROPO KUNKEI	A welcome change. Capable and helpful Old but satisfactory.
LEARA	KUGIOGU	KITARI	Old Non P.S but satisfactory	LOBAI	Old but satisfactory.
Orten -	KARARU	-	Not needed	PAI	Young and satisfac- tory.
MANNHA.	MORO	TAGUPA	Old and speaks P.E.	PUTUPO	deceased. Definately needs a tultul here.
ALFINGGU PLANING	KANAURA	NANAKO	Senile crriple would be a very bad influence if younger.	MAU GUMU	An intelligent and capable offical
UNA THE	KIKI MOGU	SIPIM	Would like to help but is too old and tired.	MOROKANA	Young and capable.
ATTEMAN	PIARINO	MEGI	One of the old briga rules with an iron hand. Speaks P.E.	de, <u>SIPIM</u>	Allows the luluai to do all the work.
too bad batish	NAKARU	POBI	Old speaks P.E. and is inclined to argue	LIONI	Old and inclined to let the luluai do all the work
that erabienes	MALABITA	WOP	Definitely finding t job too much for him	che -	Reccomend KOPANA a young and in- telligent person.

20.

APPENDIX F

TOIL

TOT

KAI

-

en village

M Sol OLING

Nol M

<u>II</u>

TAC

MA

IB

0 EM

PC

IOW

ATI

VILLAGES LUAKI PARAMOUNTCY

	Name of Village	Comments
120	KUMIROGU	Village clean but all the houses need repairing. Obvious many natives do not sleep in the village.
	PARERONO	Large fenced village, housing excellent.
	NUMAKEI	Housing fair, village to be fenced.
A.T.A.L.	· OMITARO	Housing poor. Village on good site.
MARTIN	BORUBI	Houses fair but in need of repair.
	OKOMO	Housing very good. Village fenced and clean.
nana i	BURABURUNNA	Housing in fair condition but village site not the best.
	TOGULEGU	Farthest inland village. Housing fair.
	MATSIOGU	Fairly good housing in both lines.
OIDU	PAMAIUTU	Housing poor and shoody. Village area clean.
	KUGUGAI	KONXEMEN Housing very poor.
SLATLA	KONIGURU	Housing fair in both lines. Nice srubbery planted.
080	PARIRO	One of the largest villages. Both lines in good condition and clean.
TATA	IULA No. 3	Housing only fair and in need of repair.
	IULA No. 1	Far better <b>tanxment</b> than most but houses are too small.
LIL	IULA No. 2	Good site with nice shady trees. Housing is not the best.
IISUIS	MORIU	Good site but housing small and in need of repair.
FACE	IPIRAI	Well set out with lawns and shady trees. Housing quite good.
	SIUL	Small and clean with new houses being built.
CAIL	LAITARO	A large village with nearly every house in need of repair.
	KUKUMARU	Two large lines well set out and clean but again houses are too small.

21

. APPH	ENDIX G			
*	LIST OF V	VILLAGE OFFICALS LUAKI	PARAMOUNTC	<u>r</u>
Village KUMIROGU	Luluai BUIBUI	Comments Noung speaks P.E satisfactory	Tultul LIONT	Comments Old but capable
PARERONO	MONEI	Deceased 27/3/54	KAKATA	Very capable and has good knowledge of area.
NUMAKEI	NUPOU	Old non P.S.	UAPE	Young not too bright
OMITARO	<u>NANAKO</u>	Old speaks P.E.	MANAI	Old and no help at all
BORDEI	UKAU	Old non P.S.	KOPANA	Satisfactory
OKOMO	MONTEI	Old Mon P.S. said to be hereditary leader of the Buins		KOPANA helps out
BURABURRINNA	KIAU	Elderly non P.S.	1-11	KONIANA, R.C. teacher helps out
TOGULEGU	KOREKAI	Elderly and too tire	d -	Not needed
MATSIOGU	PATUKU	Elderly did nothing	TSIRAUNA	New and shapes well
PAMATUTU	MARAM	Old speaks P.E.	KOPOKAU	Not too bright
KUGUGAI	KOGAT	Non P.S. but very ke	en <u>OREMO</u>	Very vague in remarks
KONI GURU	LETUM	Speaks P.E. has a powerful reputation a a bush doctor	TUBUNAU as	Elderly and slow
PARIRO	MARIA	Old, keen but very t	ired KETAM	All are very good officals
WLA No.3	KARERE	· · ·	PINOK	Satisfactory
IULA No. 2	PURATAL	Absent at KANGU	DISIM	Quite competent
IULA No.2	PINATSI	Old non P.S. kept qui	iet. KUTSI.	A Old and evasive
IORIU .	MEKAI	Deceased	OIROM	EI Well above average
PIRAI .	MUGO	Old but a trier		One of LUAKI'S top officals Envolved in pig troub]
SIUI,	UERAI	Old N speaks P.E. is a good type	KANAK (	old loyal and keen
AITARO	LUAKI P.	L. Absent Kangu	MANAKO	Young and evasive
-		Young but inclined to be evasive	PUGITAI	One of LUAKI'S top
UKUMARU	MOATS	Non P.S. old and fat		officals. Was very helpful Satisfactory

 $\sum_{i=1}^{n}$ 

ane of Vil

PARAROMO

TRACTO

OTATIS

ISUIO

AVIAULUTION

UDEADDO

ATSIOCTI

UTUTAN

IADIDU

URUDIA

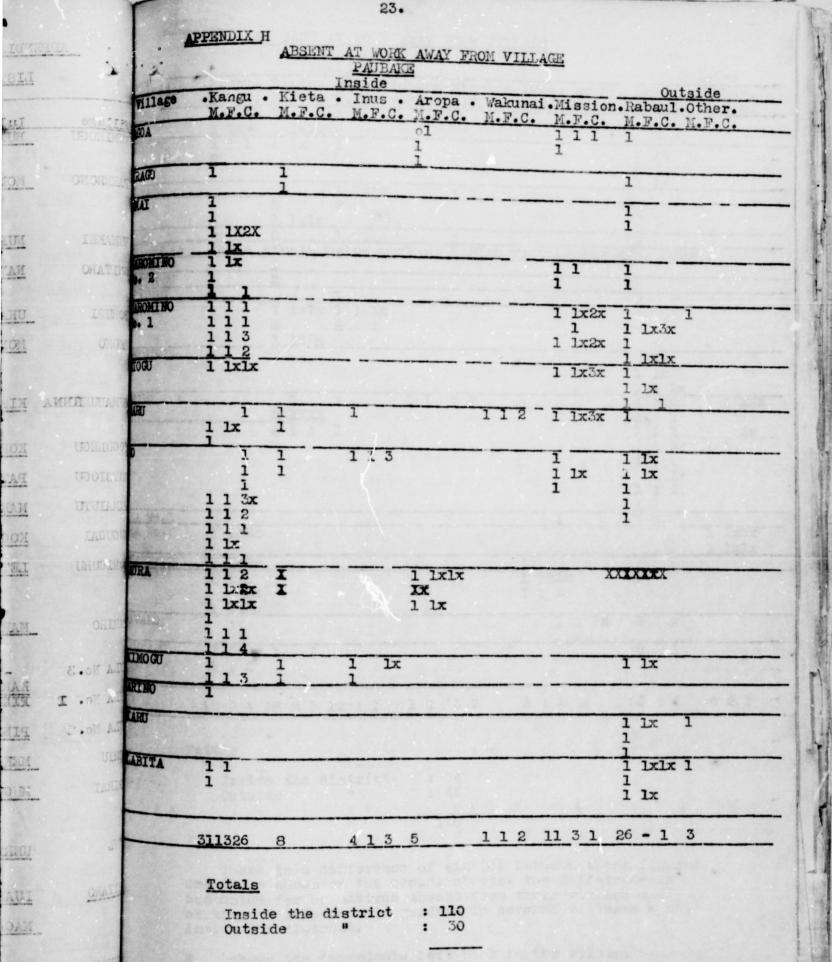
TA TTO. 3

1. . OT A.A

S . OF ALL

.

Alsotal of



140

There is an error of ten (10) between these figures and those shown on the census sheets. The error is accounted for by the fact that there are several natives working as labourers in gardens in several villages - all inside the district.

in the million laft back is the millione

AQ.1

	APPENDIX J 24.	
APPENDIX	AB SENT AT WORK AWAY FROM VILLAGE	
·	Inside Outs	side
Mage . Kangu	Milage .Kangu. Aleta. Muma. Sohano.Mission.Imus. Aropa. Rabaul. ( M.F.C. M.F.C. M.F.C.M.F.C. M.F.C. M.F.C. M.F.C. M.F.C.	and the second sec
1.1.1	MIROGU 1 1x1x 1 1 1x 1 1x 1 1x2x	1.2.0.
	RERONO 111111 1 1x 1 1 1x	
100 1		
i II	TARO     1 lxlx     1 l       RUBI     2     2     1	
1 1X2	$\frac{11x1x}{0x0}$	
ADALINO 1 1x	TAEURUNA three single males working PARIRO Village for S/M. KEPAU.	
.2 1 1	TATISIOGU 2 TATUTU 1	
1111 111 1111 111	GUGAI 1 1x1x 1 1 3x 1 2 2 1	
113	1 1:2x	
ixi i ixi	lix	
1	RIRC 1 1 11 11 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	1 1 184
"xt t	2111 1 1 111	l 3x
I	2x 1 111	11
I.	lx 112	
1 1 3x	I I	
111 11x	LA No.1 1 1x2x	l lx5x l lx1x
111 111	14 No.2 1 1x2x 1 1	
1 1x2	lx 112	
1 1x1x	ITARO 111x 5 2	
	INTARU 1 1x2x 1 2 1 6 1	
1 1 3	112	
E OLD	123418231211 11 32 31 52 2946	421
and the second second		
TI ATL	Totals	
1	Inside the district : 74 Outside ": 46	
	120	
311326		
	There is a difference of six (6) between these figures	
Total	and those shown on the census sheets. the difference is accounted for by natives absent from their village and	
Inaf Outro	working as labourers in gardens in several villages - all inside the district.	
	x shows the dependants left back in the village	
		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Ther		5
and those for by the		100 M
labourers		1
awonia x .		
The second se		

APPENDIX K

### XXX 25

MEDICAL AND HEALTH - PAURAKE AND LUAKT

In general the health of the natives in the two paramountcies is very good. It is interesting to note that in the more backward mountain regions where there is a decided lack of washing then the health is excellent. In the more advanced villages down on the plains where things are a little bit more up-to-date then there are many natives with sores and grilly.

There are two Government Aid Posts in the LUAKI Paramountcy. In the PAUBAKE Paramountcy the Catholic Mission at TURIBOIRU have a small hospital while there is the large Government Hospital at KANGU only about two (2) hours away.

The two Government Aid Posts were inspected and the following comments are made not to cast reflection on the Public Health Department but merely to give useful information to the Medical Officer at Kangu.

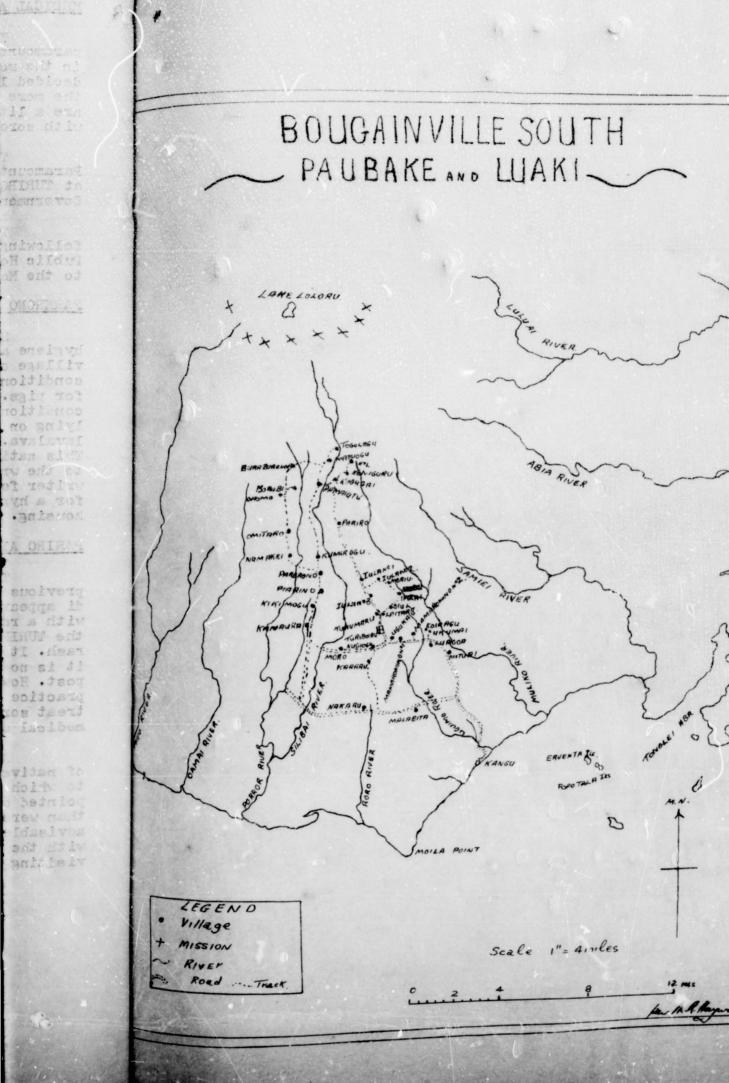
### PARERONO AID POST

Staffed by a native medical assistant and a native hygiene assistant this aid post is altuated close to the village of PARERONO. The buildings were in a delapidated conditions. The house used as a cook-house was really only fit for pigs. The one and only ward being used was in the worst condition of the lot. Natives supposedly to be sick were lying on the ground without any covering except the usual lavalava. In one corner an old man lay besides a small fire. This native did not appear to be very ill but it was reported to the writer that the old native died three days later. The writer feels that under no circumstances is there the need for a hygiene assistant. There is a far greater need for proper housing.

### PARIRO AID POST

This aid post was in much better condition than the previous one. The housing was fair and the native in charge di appear to know his job. The writer is at present suffering with a rash on his leg. The native medical assistant went to the TURIBOIRU Mission and obtained some ointment to dress the rash. It is admitted that the writer has a very nasty rash and it is no wonder that there wasn't proper medicine at the aid post. However, the writer was informed that it is the usual practice to get stuff from the Catholic Mission in order to treat sores. Perhaps it would be advisable to check on the medical supplies being issued to this aid post.

Attached under APPENDIX C is a list showing the number of natives absent receiving medical treatment, and the places to which they are going for medical treatment. It must be pointed out that there were far more natives reported sick than were actually sighted receiving treatment. It would be advisable in the next patrol that the officer be supplied with the names of those supposed to be sick before actually visiting the villages.



ost. Ho ractice os jaer

S. T

enoiverg appea the WURE JI . ness ou at 31

DS30-I4-I04

3rd May, 1954.

The District Conmissioner, Rugainville District, DUIN.

### Patrol Report BUIN No.4/53-54.

The Report a Cadet Patrol Officer M.R. Haywood's Patrol of the PAUDAKE and LUAKI paramountcles is admouled od.

Mr. Haywood has carried out useful york on this Pitrol and that to the Magovissi sub-division and this Patrol Report thous that much time and trouble has been offen to compile a comprehensive and dotailed account of observations sade and work carried outo

by demostic anisals seems to have had a good effect where enforced. It should be explained and enforced in any sub-division where the depredations should be explained and enforced in all sub-division where the depredation of pic a become frequent and a milsance. The method of erecting stys to house a demestic pigs at night and allow them out during the day, should be demestic pigs at night and allow them out during the day, should be extended to all such areas. Pigs, like fouls, can be enticed back to the startended to all such areas. Pigs, like fouls, can be enticed back to the starts by a little food given to them there negularly in the late afternoon. I that is not enough they must be driven back. It might be the answer to a lot of pig trouble on Bougainville and lube Inder a.

Cambling is not a serious onime" but it is an offence against the law for any person being a native. Where it is becoving prevalent and might lead to breaches of the peace and more serious offecers and misdemeanours, special efforts should be made to enforce Regulation AB and put a stop to organized native gandling.

I have no doubt the Midical Officer at BUIN has been advised as to the short comings of the two Aid Posts so close to his Neadquarters, if not be should be as native medical and hygiene assistants get good money and rations. He might be able to visit and re-organize

note proper 18/5/54 ( ARRING . than.

Sterie

	Yea	T	•	T	-	-	100	~		DEA			10	17 1	TE		HIGRA			10	ABS	SENT I	FROM		LAG		T	L PO	ABO	UR TIAL	F	EMALI	Size	Ex (Ex	TC	Govt. DTALS	3	-3395/4.51.
CLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BI	RTHS	0-1	Mth.	0-1	Year	1	-4	5-	8	9-13	0	ver 13	Females in Child		In	0	ut	Ins		Outsid Distri		Govt.		Missio	n	Males	8	Fema	les	gnant other of hild-	erage		Child	1	dults	GRAND
	1	M	F	M	F	M	F	M		M	F	MIH	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M   1	FL	M   1	FI	0-16 16	6-45 1	0-16 1	ô-45	Preg	A	M	I   F	F   M	I   F	M+1
TUM	1273.54	3												1			,		2									0	7	-	-	2 .	2					- 3
URCOM		1	3						1				-	3			2		2	- 5	2	,				3	/	7	6	31	16	1	6	1		12		2 301
OIK - (	1 1	5	1														1.		2	3		1						8.		_	13	1						-++++
Kuma		3	1							.1							2		1	4		2				1	1	8	1	4	9	1	3	13	-	6 14		:5
1-20A	2335	5	2										1			1	3		1	8	1	2				3	3	11	9	6.	ist	1 14	£		11	01	61	1444
CINCAS		7	6								1		1				5		3	9	9	5				3 1		6 2	9.	8	30	12	6	14	12	124	130	554
Kent toe	4 1	7	1					3									1	2	1	4	2	4						21	3	2	9	11	2	11	13	9	1:	28+1
ANKAR			1														1		2	9	2	1						31	1	2	5	3	-	3	4	- 3	4	16+1
In Ri	2	e		-	-		-			1	1	1	4	1		1	3	4	5	16	13	5		4		2	1	6.3	8.	10	33	33	{	20	2.1.	92	331	10+1
MARAN M		11			-		-	1		1	1	- (		3		1	i	1		12	7			1				03	'	/	3	24		- 21	2.12	24	22	13+4
Bing	C. C. L.C.		2.8	1		-	-			1				1.00			2	1	2	8	Z			3		3		4				19				224		53+4
Por Rin C			2		-								é	2		1			2	-		4	••••	2	1	2		61				210	1	12	/			:58
MAANSI		4			-			-			1			-			3		2	2	1	4		4		Fro		_		22		21			1			36+2
		1	/		-	-			-																				1			-		-		~	40	-9-974
		5	14	2	1			3	1	4	4	1	1	510		4	25	8	26	81	20	30		20	1	80	5 1	28 80	50	22	2	524		197	16	13	Help	8414
nt-																					-1						-										North College	
			98	-	+				4	1			-	-	1	-	9	3	4	-	15	a		-	+4	-												
		-	4	•	-			-	-	-			-			-19-58	-		-		-			1														

in the second	Yea	r	1										(	×	un	241	-	Pro .	44	~	Du	~ 7	CY		Bu			Jun.	16 -	211		11	E	1		G	ovt. Pr	int .	12000
	12.2	-		•						DE	ATHS	~					M	IGRA	TION	NS		ABS AT W		FRO	M VIL	LAGI	E			BOUL	2	1	ALES	Size	(Exel	TOT		1	
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	PIRTH		-1 Mt	h. 0	)-1 Y	ear	1	-4	5	-8	9-	-13 .	Ove	r 13	Females in Child	I	n	0	ut		side trict	Outs		Govt.	1	lission	M	ales	Fe	males	gnant	Number of Child- bearing age		Ch		Adu		GRAND
	-	MI	F   N	1   I	F	M	F	М	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	MIF	P   N	IF	10-1	6 16-4	5 10-1	6 16-4	Pre	Num C) beari	A	M	F	M	F	M
WINK U	24.354	1	3															S			5						2	-	19	3	12		11		"	10	15	16	
RARAOND	25.354	4 2	2	1		1								×	2			2			6	1	3					4			1.1		25				26		4
umarki		5												1																			0		15				
MITHRO		21	,											,		•	3	2		~	2	1				i	2		19				4			/	19		1 10
BERUBI		11													1			4	2	3	5		1						12		0		2				13		
ONOMO	"	12							1								X	,	4	1	5							1	15		12	1	10				14		
RABIR	26 3 54	2	,									1		1	1			1			4					3	2		16			1	9		11	-	17		2.
Gulecu	.,														1		3	1	1		1					1		1	10	2	4		3		8	3	2	-	17
TSIDE 4		2	2									1		1	2		1		1	2	2							1	25		-		16		19	13	26		-
Protest The	27.3 34	4	3											2	1			1		1	1		2			1			12				12				13		
		2	-							1				1						2	8	2								1000		2	10				31		2
constantes		5	3											1	1		*	*					3	1							27		24		/		10 2		12
PARIAQ	\$ 3 34	6	+		•										1		2	2		1	8	3	10	2			2				38					. 1	14	1 :	1
WANN" 3		2	,											1	1			1		1	1					1					14				. 17		16 1		• 3
WAHNO 1	• ••	2	2											1			*	*	2	5	1		2				1	-			17				100		61	1.1	- 6
MAN 102.	\$1.3.54	. 1	1							2				1			1	2		1	3		1			1					16								
ang and			1				-			-	-			1					-	1			-					5	9	2	6		4		6.	11	41	34	3
	5																										On	-											

and the second of the second o

	Yea	r	19	75	4					-	-	~	114	K.	1 .	Ph	R	A	Nie	91	11	. 7	er	t	341	N	B	204	CA	in	12.	11.1	E)	Go	vt. Print	t.—3395/4.51.
		Drog	1	145					D	EATH	IS						IIGRA		S		ABS AT W	SENT	FRC	i VIL	LAGE		P	LABO	UR	F	EMAL	ES ES	(Exe	Contractor of the local division of the loca	LS Absente	1
HLLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRT		0-1 M	th. 6	0-1 Ye	ear	1-4		5-8		9-13	0	er 13	in Child		1.000	1.00	ut	Ins Dist	ide trict	Outs Dist	side rict	Govt.	Mi	ssion	Mal	es	Femal	es	gnant ther of	Average Solution	Ch	ild	Adult	GRAND GRAND
		M	F	M	F	M	FI	M   I	FIN	1   F		I F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	MIF	F   M	F	10-16	16-45	10-16 16	5-45	Pre	A	M	F	M   1	F M+
PIRAI	30 3 64	1	3			1			/		,			2					1	6	3	,					5	23	-		2 3		20			. 9.
SIUL	_	1	-											~			,		2				*******				2	6	-			4		1	- 3 -	
LATIARO	313.54		5							,	,		1,			,	4	4	1 · · ·	*		8					D	20	5 9		¢	4	1	22	7	=11
KuKurana	85 800 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00	3	6		1								1	•			1		2		0		-				11	24	2 2	0	2 2	····	10		200 0	17
															•	1			1.	1	· dia.	1			••••											
****		48	41	1		1			2	32		2	10	513		17	25	15	24	10	12	28	8		10	2	127	1.2.	522	20 2	271	20	120	211	2011 3	14
	-		10/11/11/11			all constant										1	6.8	dint.	-	00	-24	10			1.9		1	124	×.0 -	MA.	4 m	M				0834
		8	2						4	.0			-			4	X	3	g	-			14	1												
																			/		*******		7	1												•
															0																					
			10																																	
								-																												
		*																																		
		•																					·													
	*																																			
0																																				
an si				12-14	-	ne .	.2.		-							-											1	3								1



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

# PATROL REPORT

District of BOUGAINVILLE		Report No.SP.	ECIAL.E	EPORT. N	Ia
Patrol Conducted by	OOK P.O.		1954/	55.	
Area Patrolled PART OF NAGAVI					
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans					
Natives6.					
Duration—From235./1955to and 20 6 55	28/5/19 26 6	.55 55			
Number of	of Days	1.3	••••••		
Did Medical Assistant Accompany ?	NO				
Last Patrol to Area by-District Servic	ces14./.2	/1955			
Medical	•/,	/19			
Map Reference MAP ATTATCHE	D				
2. To attempt to	VENIAI in n the Adm	the NAGAV inistratio	ISI and	to at	tempt to
of the natives MISIAMO and increase natives confidence in 2. To attempt to DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS.	VENIAI in n the Adm	the NAGAV inistratio	ISI and	to at	tempt to
of the natives MISIAMO and increase natives confidence in 2. To attempt to DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS.	VENIAI in n the Adm o apprehe	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped	ISI and n. prison	l to at	tempt to
of the natives MISIAMO and increase natives confidence in 2. To attempt to DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.	VENIAI in n the Adm o apprehe	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped	ISI and n. prison	l to at	tempt to
of the natives MISIAMO and increase natives confidence in 2. To attempt to DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.	VENIAI in n the Adm o apprehe	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped	ISI and	l to at	tempt to
of the natives MISIAMO and Increase natives confidence in 2. To attempt to DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.	VENIAI in n the Adm o apprehe	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped	ISI and n. prison	l to at	tempt to
of the natives MISIAMO and increase native confidence in 2. To attempt to DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.	VENIAI in in the Adm to apprehe Forwa	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped arded, please.	ISI and n. prison	l to at	tempt to
Amount Paid for War Damage Compen-	VENIAI in n the Adm o apprehe Forwa	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped arded, please.	ISI and n. prison	l to at	tempt to
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund	VENIAI in in the Adm to apprehe Forwa	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped ardud, please. Kha £ £	ISI and n. prison	l to at	tempt to
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund	VENIAI in in the Adm to apprehe Forwa	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped arded, please. <i>Rhh</i>	ISI and n. prison	l to at	tempt to
of the natives MISIAMO and increase natives confidence in 2. To attempt to DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES	VENIAI in n the Adm o apprehe Forwa ensation d	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped arded, please. <u>K.</u> £ £ £	ISI and n. prison	to at her MIS	tempt to
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund	VENIAI in n the Adm o apprehe Forwa ensation d	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped ardud, please. Kha £ £	ISI and n. prison	to at her MIS	tempt to
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund	VENIAI in n the Adm o apprehe Forwa ensation d	the NAGAV inistratio nd escaped arded, please. <u>K.</u> £ £ £	ISI and n. prison	to at her MIS	tempt to

lage Po 9-13 Over 13 MF М F

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

File: DS. 30/1.

Bougainville District. Sub-District Office, BUIN.

10th July, 1955.

The Assistant District Officer, Sub-District Office, BUIN.

### SPECIAL REPORT No. 1 of 1954/55. BUIN

Patrol Personnel:

Area Patroled:

No. of Days:

Duration of Patrol:

Europeans - Mr. D.J. Hook, P.O.

Natives - Cpl MOROBE Const MALIU )R.P.& Const GIRU )N.G.C. Const BAKANAU Const SOPANE Const SANIK )

Part of NAGAVISI and SIWAI.

23/5/55 to 28/5/55 and 20/6/55 to 26/6/55.

Last Patrol by D.D.S.& N.A.: 14/2/55 to 9/3/55.

13

Did Medical Assistant Accompany?

Map Reference:

Objects of Patrol:

NO,

Map Attatched.

1. To investigate the unsettling effect of the activities of the natives MISIAMO and VENIAI in the NAGAVISI area and attempt to increase native confidence in the Administration.

2. To attempt to apprehend

(2).

### PATROL DIARY.

### Monday 23rd May, 1955.

Left BUIN 8.30am by truck, in the company of Mr. Humphries A.D.O. Arrived at the PURIATA river at 3.30pm Crossed PURIATA river and continued on foot to JERERA village. Followed short cut through bush to BOKU, arriving at 6.15pm. Camped.

#### Tuesday 24th May,1955.

Mr. Humphries and four police to BIROI village and arrested native MISIAMO, RETURNED TO Boku 3.15.pm. I inspected Patrol Post site during the day. Camped.

### Wednesdey 25th May, 1955.

MISIAMO escaped during early hours of the morning, police search unsuccessful. Patrol returned to BIROI village during the afternoon. Searches and enquiries made en route. Camped.

#### Thursday 26th May, 1955.

Police sent out to search area for any information but returned with no results. Visited SOVELY mission station during the evening.

#### Friday 27th May, 1955.

Patrol returned to MONOITU. Mr. Humphries and three police proceeded by a bush track to MOSIGETA where enquiries regarding MISIAMO were made. They then proceeded on to MONOITU. Camped.

### Saturday 28th May, 1955.

Policeman despatched on a bicycle to BUIN to arrange for a vehicle to meet the patrol at the MIVO river, Patrol proceeded on foot to the MIVO arriving at 1.30.pm. Truck arrived 2.0.pm and patrol arrived back at BUIN 5.30.pm. Patrol Complete.

### Break of almost a month.

### Monday 20th June, 1955.

Left BUIN at 8.45.am by truck, accompanied by Mr. Taylor, Education Officer. Arrived at MONOITU mission station after a few breakdowns at 4.30.pm. Slept night at mission.

### Tuesday 21st June, 1955.

Left MONOITU 7.45.am with 14 HUKAHA 8.50.am, and TONUI 9.15.am arriving at SININAT rest house 10.10.am. Report that MISIAMO had left area and gone back to the NAGAVISI. Had lunch and at 12.45.pm departed for BOKU arriving at 2.20.pm. Station in process of being cleared by locals due to previous instructions. Inspected station site during afternoon. Camped.

### Wednesday 22nd June, 1955.

day.

13 20

any 1 Sovel

Fride

Ignull

· abam

TUTER

10 50

4.30.

Case)

Departed from BOKU 7.25.am passing through PIKE at 8.am and BIROS at 8.40.am arriving at BIROI village at 9.55.am all villages searched for sign of MISIAMO en route. Left for LOPERI at 10.5.am searched two of MISIAMO's garden houses, arriving LOPERI 10.45.am. Returned to BIROI rest house arriving 1.pm. Inspected BIROI and BERO villages during afternoon Camped.

### Thursday 23rd June, 1955.

Left BIROI and inspected RORO villa village. Left RORO 9.45. am arriving at KURAUA and BERETEMBA at 10.10.am. Departed for SISIROAI at 10.20am arriving at 11.10.am. Inspected all villages. Arrived back at BIROI rest house at 2.30.pm. Visited SOVELT mission station during the evening. All night "singsing" at RORO village tonight. Camped.

### Friday 24th June, 1955. and Saturday 25th June, 1955.

Departed BIROI at 8.10.am back through BERO, BIROS and PIKE, arriving at BOKU at 11.5.am. News of MISIAMO having returned to bush camp behind IRU village. Decided to camp at BOKU and proceed up the PURIATA this afternoon. Left Boku at 3.pm. up the PURIATA river. Rested at 9pm. Left the river and walked through the bush arrived at MISIAMO's bush house at 11.30.pm. Surrounded house and waited for MISIAMO to sleep. House raided 12.15am and MISIAMO handcuffed. Returned back down the PURIATA with MISIAMO and family. At 2.30.am camped on the bank off the PURIATA river and waited for daylight. Proceeded by bush track at 5.30.am for IRU, one policeman sent to BOKU to collect cargo. Arrived IRU 7.50.am. Left IRU 8.30.am passed through MIHERU 10.25.am and arrived at SININAI at 11.20.am after travelling all night. Cargo arrived from BOKU 12.am. Rested during afternoon. Camped.

### Sunday 26th June, 1955.

absi

Arrist.

SEDE

. 17101 .

victo.

.100.0

arrivo night. Policeman sent on bicycle to BUIN to arrange for truck for tomorrow. Left SININAI at 8.45.am and arrived at UNUNAI rest house at 11.35.am. Made camp and inspected village, excellent rest house here. Truck arrived with cargo for mission station during afternoon so broke camp and returned by this truck to BUIN arriving at 8.0 pm. MISIAMO gaoled and police dismissed. Reported to Mr. Gow, A.D.O.

End of Diary.

### INTRODUCTION.

As can be seen by the diary a short patrol was made into the NAGAVISI by Mr. Humphries and myself from the 23rd of May to the 28th May. The intention of this patrol was primarily to arrest MISIAMO for having failed to attend a Court for Native Affairs, after being instructed to do so. MISIAMO was a leading witness in the enquiries into the loss of approximately £500 by a native VENIAI, in a trade store venture. After MISIAMO's refusal to attend the court, some native police were sent out to bring him in but he refused to come and they were unable to catch him. Mr. Humphries then decided that he would go out and arrest him himself. As I was to open BOKU Patrol Post in the near future, I accompanied him to, make an inspection of the proposed site. I stayed and inspected the Patrol Post site (for remarks see Appendix **X.**) while Mr. Humphries went to BIROI village and arrested and charged MISIAMO, bringing him back to BOKU where we slept the night. The police guard slept and MISIAMO escaped with his hands still handcuffed, during the night.

The patrol returned to BIROI village searching and enquiring for any information concerning MISIAMO in all villages en route. Police were sent out to inspect surrounding villages and gardens, but no information was gained. The following day the police again made a serch, still with no result. The patrol then returned to EUIN and some police were sent out into the area to continue the search. These police could not find MISIAMO but arrested four men who had helped him after his escape, by breaking off his handcuffs and hiding him. These men were charged under Section 82.(b) of the Native Administration Regulations and are at present imprisoned at BUIN.

A lapse of one month went by during which time MISIAMO was still evading arrest and living in the bush. Then Mr. Gow A.D.O. instructed me to conduct a patrol into that area of the NAGAVISI I considered most likely to be frequented by MISIAMO and where was most influential.

The natives of the NAGAVISI area appeared to me to have a very indifferent attitude towards the Administration, together with a slight lack of confidence. This I consider is due to the comparatively few patrols that have been conducted into the area, during the past few years. This has given MISIAMO the opportunity to build up his great power, based on fear, until he now appears to be ( in the natives' eyes), a greater power than the Administration. The natives were therefore •unwilling to lay any complaint against MISIAMO to patrolling officers, as they felt that when the patrol left the area, they would be left to the mercy of MISIAMO. This attitude was even more obvious after his recent escape, which the natives looked on as a "win", by MISIAMO over the Administration. They were even more unwilling to give any information as to his whereabouts.

### INTRODUCTION (Cont).

2200 03

1ds (...

12 0301

t'is mid

thesent

pashol : Likely : Lailuen:

almhab.

I Bin

Eiud of

008 100

Millino.

TOVE SSL

3071380

It was far this reason that Mr. Gow sent me into the area, to attempt to gain the confidence of the natives in the Administration and encourage them to co-operate in apprehending MISIAMO, by giving information which might lead to his arrest. It was intended that should MISIAMO not be arrested, the patrol should stay in the area for a fortnight, during which time I was to investigate the unsettling effect the recent activities of MISIAMO and VENIAI, have had on the natives of the area. and attempt to settle them down.

It was not the intention of this patrol to gain complete native confidence in the Administration, or to attempt to settle the area down over night. This is obviously something which must be done over a fairly long period and not in such a short time as this patrol was in the area. I feel it will need a number of patrols into the NAGAVISI before any noticeable difference will be seen. Now that the Administration has taken MISIAMO out of the area, the natives will be looking for a further lead and every advantage should, Iconsider, be taken of this opportunity, to change the attitude of the natives from one of indifference, as it is at present, to one of confidence and co-operation towards the Administration.

The day before the patrol was due to leave, some information was gained from a native, NOMBIGU of MIHERU village in the SIWAI. This information was that MISIAMO was hiding in the bush behind IRU village in the SIWAI area. Plans were made and it was arranged that NOMBIGU should meet the patrol at SININAI village and lead us to where MISIAMO was hiding.

On our arrival at SININAI it was found out that MISIAMO had left for the NAGAVISI with his two wives to collect food from his garden. I changed my plans and the patrol and the patrol proceeded on to BOKU where we camped. I decided that extensive serches should be made in the NAGAVISI area, in the hope of either catching MISIAMO, or driving him back to his hide-out. I instructed NOMBIGU's brother, who was also willing to co-operate, to go to MISIAMO's hide-out on Friday afternoor, taking with him some food (which I later paid for) and sleep the night with MISIAMO, thereby ensuring that he did not wander away during the night.

Two days were spent at BIROI village, during which time police were despatched to serch villages and gardens for any sign of MISIAMO. I worked from BIROI village, inspecting all surrounding villages and issuing instructions for the improvements of the roads, rebuilding of houses and improvement of village sanitation, where necessary. All instructions were entered in the Village Books. The natives were encouraged to bring up any complaints to the patrol for hearing. A number of minor disputes were brought up to be settled by arbitration, these complaints concerned domestic troubles and complaints over pigs and dogs etc.

It was found that whenever MISIAMO's name was mentioned, the natives "drew back into the is shells"

### INTRODUCTION (Cont) .

and were unwilling to talk about him. An attitude of unconcern was adopted and they were told that the Administration had many other things to do in the area, apart from chasing MISIAMO, who would eventually be arrested and punished. This attitude appeared to have the desired effect and the natives became more communicative.

On Friday the patrol returned to BOKU and on hearing that MISIAMO had returned to his bush house, it was decided that we should proceed up the PURIATA river during the afternoon and take him by surprise at night, while he was asleep. It was rumoured that he had found a .303 service rifle in the bush and as such a rifle in working order, had been confiscated by the previous patrol, it was felt that it would be better to arrest him while asleep and thereby avoid any unnecessary trouble. As it happened, he had no such weapon. At 3.pm we left BOKU and walked up the PURIATA river, arriving at MISIAMO's bush house at 11.30pm. The house was surrounded and he was arrested. We then returned back down the PURIATA. When it was light enough we proceeded byb a bush track to SININAI and arrived back at BUIN on Sunday night.

The weather throughout the patrol was very favourable, only very little rain being experienced. The roads were dry and well maintained in all cases. The only rough walking experienced was when of necessity the patrol had to proceed up rivers or wha bush tracks.

### NATIVE AFFAIRS.

As has already been mentioned, the natives of the NAGAVISI area have had very little direct administration in the past. This together with the fact that MISIAMO, instead of utilizing his power for the improvement of the NAGAVISI, appears to have been nothing but a limiting influence in the progress of the area; using his great power, only for the furthering of his own interests.

The backwardness caused by these two factors, has resulted in a lack of development in the area, in spite of the fact that some thousands of pounds have been distributed to them in the form of War Damage Payments. The only thing that has artsen out of these payments appear to be a large number of trade stores (of which there are now 26 in the NAGAVISI). The natives running these trade stores, are in most cases illiterate and purchase their stores at retail prices illiterate and purchase their stores at retail prices either from the Chinese stores at BUIN or KIETA, As the expect presents of goods and others want goods at a lower price than the Chinese stores charge, it is therefore not long before these native stores have lost all their

### NATIVE AFFAIRS (Cont).

capital, which has slowly but steadily trickled out of the hands of the natives and into the Chinese trade stores. It is very unfortunate that when this large sum of money was handed out, the staff shortages in the Dept. of D.S.& N.A. and in the Agricultural Department, meant that the natives had no guidance as to how to use this money wisely for there own economic development. This could have been done by the planting of cash cropsin the area, which is said to be suitable for cocao and rice.

I have not seen enough of the area to be able to state whether there is at present any interest by these natives to produce cash crops but I consider that in their present condition they would be most suceptible to any suggestion of this nature. Members of the D.D.S. field staff may have a alight of the process of planting and fermenting cocao but the limited knowledge that could be given by such patrol officers in this area, is insufficient, It is likely that an occasional patrol by an Agricultural Officer into the area would be of great advantage to the natives. I am merely mentioning this in passing as I have as yet not gained sufficient sixting knowledge of the area to make any sound recomendations. I have come across one native cocao plantation in the NAGAVISI between BIROI and BAKORAM villages, where 500 trees have been planted together with crotalaria trees as shade. This project has now fallen through as VENIAI the instigator of the venture is now in gaol at BUIN. The other natives have done nothing towards maintaining the area since VENIAI was arrested and much of the cocao has now died.

MISIANO's rise to power and his breaches of the law are not only recent happenings. This is shown in my report on MISIAMO and his history over the last few years in Appendix "B". A number of officers have previously reported on him and they were all of the opinion that he is not a man that can be ignored as a native without influence. Both Mr. Cole and Mr. Farlow were of the opinion that he was a leader that could become of great value to the Administration if kept under close supervision. Due to the staff shortage and the consiquent lack of patrols into the area this supervision was not forthcoming and has resulted in the present state of affairs where MISIAMO has ruled supreme, almost independantly of the Administration.

It can therefore ber seen that the present state of native affairs in the NAGAVISI, which is one of lack of progress combined with a lack of ambition by the majority of the natives, cannot altogether be blamed on MISIAMO and his unwillingness to use his power for the progress of the area. Some of the responsibility must be accepted by the Administration as the necressary guidance, both to MISIAMO and to the natives of the area, which can only be brought about by constant administration of the area, has not been available. This situation has enabled MISIAMO to increase his power in the area at the expense of the other natives an the large amount of money paid as War Damage Compensation, instead of being utilised in some ecomomic project, has merely been the cause of an area ing the cost of pigs and bride prices in the area out of all proportions.

### CONCLUSION.

As this was essentially a special patrol and the amount of the NAGAVISJ actually visited was small, no comprehentive report can be given regarding villages, village officials, missions etc. The general impression gained, was that the villages were in reasonably good order and all roads were well maintained. The village officials were unimpressive but this is probably due to the the inability to use there power in the past due to MISIAMO's influence and it is to be hoped that some improvement will be seen in them now that he is not in the area.

(D.J.HOOK.) PATROL OFFICER.

### Attachea:

1

11 10 10 mm 10 mm

Van s

A . T

supre

bal To

blane

respon as the native by con increa other

C 900 Indac keport on R.P.& N.G.C. personnel accompanying patrol.

### R.P.& N.G.C. REPORT.

Reg.No. 4021 Cpl. MOROBE.

Discipline: Fair. Needs watching.

Appearance: Average.

General Ability: Not an impressive N.C.O. He has very little drive and initiative.

Reg.No. 8061 Const. MALIU.

Discipline: Good.

Appearance: Smart.

General Ability: An intelligent policeman with a rather too high opinion of himself. Should become useful with the necessary supervision.

Reg. No. 7734 Const. GIRA.

Discipline: Very good.

Appearance: Smart.

<u>General Ability</u>: A good policeman but rather inclined to resort to force when dealing with natives. Otherwise is a very reliable policeman and is good N.C.O. material.

Reg. No. 8940 Const. SOPANE.

Discipline: Very Good.

Appearance: Average.

orders well but shows little initiative.

Reg. No. 7551 Const. BAKANAU.

Discipline: Good.

Appearance: Average.

General Ability: A good policeman

with a happy disposition.

Reg. No. 7408 Const. SANIK.

Discipline: Good.

Appearance: Smart.

General Ability: A bright, fairly intelligent policeman who is very reliable.

Of Black

(D.J.HOOK)

### APPENDIX "A".

### INSPECTION BOKU PATROL POST.

During the short patrol from the 23rd May to the 26th May conducted by Mr. Humphries A.D.O. I accompanied him to make an inspection of BOKU Patrol Post site.

There is at present an old native material house just outside the boundary of the Administration land. This house was built by a trader, Mr. Gleeson, who is now dead. Beside the house there is a store which is used as a police barracks by patrols in the area. Both these houses are old and delapidated.

On the government station site itself, there is one store with a few old tools in it. The other buildings have fallen down. Amongst the wreckage of one of these buildings an Ajax safe was found locked but there is no sign of the key either at BOKU or at BUIN. The station site was very overgrown.

Some of the local natives were instructed to spend a couple of days in clearing and burning off the station site. When I was last at BOKU, much of this work had been completed and approximately two acres of land had been cleared and burnt.

The area of government land at BOKU appears to be approximately 66 acres. I gained this information from a description of the land, which was forwarded to the District Commissioner in 1952 ( ref. 34/-50 of 24/1/52 ) The boundaries of this land were walked around and it was found that, apart from a small area by the Puriata river all this land is good and free from swamp. Unfortunately as this land is on high ground, there are no creeks that could be used for water riticulation purposes. The water needed for the station will eitherv have to be carried from the Puriata river, or be collected by catchment from the roofs of the houses. If it is intended that BOKU is to be a permanent Patrol Postp some corrugated iron roofing and a couple of 1000 gallon tanks would be of great value on the station.

On the government land there is some fairly good timber for use in building. With the installation of a pit saw this timber could be made good use of. I am at present uncertain of the actual amount of such suitable timber and also whether the expense of running a pit saw could be afforded on such a small station. This matter will be reported on when I am more aquainted with the area.

The main set back at present with BOKU, appears to be the difficulty in getting supplies out to the station from BUIN. There is a good road as far as the Puriata river, which continues on from the opposite side of the river to BOKU. As far as can be seen, it is impossible to bridge the Puriata without a great deal impossible to bridge the Puriata without a great deal be carried by natives from the Puriata to will have to be carried by natives from the Puriata to BOKU. There is said to be a fairly good road from NAMA BOKU. There is said to be a fairly good road from NAMA inposed up to BOKU. As I have been unable to see sufficient of this area so far, the possibilities of opening up of this area so far, the possibilities of opening up roads to BOKU either from BUIN of the S.W. coast, will be more fully reported on at a later date.

a d má

### APPENDIX "B".

### REPORT ON MISIAMO. OF NAGAVISI.

MISIAMO a native of BIROI village in the NAGAVISI has been building up his power and reputation since before the war, His first act of ruthlessness was when he assalted and hanged his second wife TOUWARA in about 1940. He has had eight wives and has produced seven children so far. At present he has two wives, one whome he obtained from a policeman TARIAU and the other whome he married when he killed her husband TOBUNG, a paramount luluai of the SIWAI area, during the war.

TOBUNG was the last of his the killings, all of which occured either before or during the war. The first was when he killed his wife TOUWARA. The second was in about 1943 when he killed LONISI a man of BERETEMBA. MISIAMO was hitting an old woman who would not let him marry her daughter, when LONISI tried to interfere, he was stabbed to death. Thirdly he killed KAMANAI of MAREGAN who was the only paramount luluai of the NAGAVISI, then finally he killed TOBUNG a paramount luluai of the SIWAI in about 1945.

Further to these killings, his war record also gained him the respect of the natives of the area. Although it was rather doubtful as to whose side he was on at times, he appears to have killed a large number of Japanese and probably, anyone that opposed his power. He used the war as an excuse for killing off the two paramount luluais which gained him a great deal of power and esteem.

idade

from t

BOAU.

De mo

The fact that even though his previous actions were known of by the Administration, nothing was done about him<sup>2</sup> and also that he has escaped a number of times from arrest and has got away with it, has given the natives the idea that he is one better than the administration. They are therefore afraid to do anything that might offend him.

He has not merely been content with having the natives respect for his past deeds, be there reason for obeying his instructions. On the occasions when natives have disobeyed him, he has made an example of them by publicly beating them. In one case he had the men of the whole village of BAKORAM beaten in public and forced their wives and children to look on. He also beat ONI the paramount luluai of the KIETA Sub-District, with a length of rubber for not recognising him as leader. He has also had some natives beaton for adultery and other crimes.

His power was further strengthed by the fact, that the Administration, realising his power and his possible usefulness encouraged him to hold courts on minor breaches of the law, brought to him by village officials, (Mr. Norton's report No. 14/1-525. of 28/7/52.) This naturally set him above the village officials although he had no official position whatever. He has although he had no official position whatever of the also been recognised, rightly, as the leader of the NAGAVISI, and treated as such. He appears to be much more powerful than any of the other paramount luluais

fi knodu

n enoriv

Hanrel .

. 800 100

SCI OSLAS

of this Sub-District even without an official position. As this position was gained by the fear by the natives of repercussions should they not obey him and by his constant threats and reminders of his previous actions, it would be risky giving him any official position, as this official recognition might be misinterpreted by the natives.

There is no doubt from what I have seen of MISIAMO, that he is of a very ambitious disposition and if he had been properly supervised in the past as suggested by Mr. Cole in his BN. 14/2 of 28/3/48 and Mr. Farlow in his 14/9-1/77 of the 28/11/47, he might have become a useful tool in the hands of the Administration. In my opinion he has now become so powerful and independant of the Administration that it is very unlikely that he would be willing to accept the Administration's rule in the area, especially as it might interfere with some of his present practices. Any officer going into the NAGAVISI now should be able to take over from therationistrationary MISIAMO now that he is out of the area, and bring the leadership of the area into the hands of the Administration.

It appears that once MISIAMO saw that the natives were really under his thumb, he began to use their fear of him to his own advantage. This took the form of extortion which he carried out in a variety of ways. He demanded payment from the owner of a pig that bit him, took a percentage of the money gained by the sale of pigs by a native. He laid claim to pigs in the area and procured others by direct demands to the natives who knew better than to disobey. He started new customs such as the one where when his brother died he made the people pay large sums of money to him, far above the usual amount paid at such times, much of this he has not yet repaid as he should have done according to native custom.

By this method he built up for himself a huge number which he farmed out to various natives, who had to rear the young and then **self** them for MISIAMO. He usually paid them in the form of one small piglet. He had somany pigs that at one time he was able to kill almost one hundred pigs for a feast, about a year ago. At the time of this feast he hoisted a flag on his house and set out all his money and native valuables on display for all to see.

As he gained more wealth he began to insure that others could not gain wealth by stopping them from selling their pigs. He did this with MANGA the luluai of KOKK feto village.

He used his powers further in one case where he fined an old man PONAM of BERO because MISIAMO's dog was found dead near his garden house. MISIAMO stated that PONAM's dog had killed his dog. PONAM had to pay two strings of native money and £3. although he was nowhere strings of native money and £3. although he was nowhere all the other natives I have interrogated over the past all the other natives I have interrogated over the past couple of weeks stated, "When MISIAMO asks for something we know better than to refuse him because he has killed men amd we are all afraid of him" This feeling of fear is the basis of all MISIAMO's power and without it he would not be the power in the land that he is . This is only natural as in a fairly primitive native society such as the NAGAVISI, respect for another native is generally based on their fear of him.

Having gained the recognisition as the leader of the area, MISIAMO lived up to his position. He employed a personal cook girl who cooked only for him, his wives would cook for visitors but only ate the food prepaired bynhis cook girl. He also employed a number of labourers who worked in his large gardens, he himself did no such manual labour.

At the time his dog died near PONAM's garden MISIAMO further built up his position as an autocrat by having a full scale mourn over his dog. The natives of BIROI and surrounding villages were forced to mourn for this dog for a full day, just the same as if it were a human. By holding this state funeral on his dog he must have impressed on the people, that all his possessions were better than other peoples' and were to be respected as such. He also proved that the people would do as he ordered, even in so far as crying over a dog.

My impression of MISIAMO of whome I have spoken quite a lot to since his arrest, is that he is not merely a primitave native leader but is a native with intelligence and ambition. This fact was shown when, not being content with merely being the leader of the NAGAVISI, he made an attempt to expand his sphere of influence into the STWAL eres also. He therefore arranged for a conference with SIWAI area also. He therefore arranged for a conference with UTA the leader of the SIWAI. At this conference which was held at MUKO village in the SIWAI, MISIAMO told UTA that he alone was not powerful enough to get the people in the SIWAI to do what he told them. He suggested that if they united then between them they would be able to organise the natives of his area. He told the natives that they were not to refer to him as MISIAMO but as "big pella man". he then gave orders that they were all to clean up their villages and cemeterjes. At this conference he spoke angrily to UTA. This anger was misinterpreted by some of MISIAMO's loyal followers who had accompanied him down from the NAGAVISI and they later assalted UTA. MISIAMO then wipped those that had assalted UTA and sent them down to BUIN for legal action. This is another example of his method of dealing with natives, which shows him up as a leader and a powerful man.

Much of the above information has not been available in the past while MISIAMO was living in the area but now that he is in gaol the natives have been more willing to tell of his actions. There areasome other complaints against him and more will probably be found out in the future.

The remarks in this report are as far as I can at present ascertain, correct. Some information has not been included due to the fact that it may not be accurate. Amongst these are the accusations by VENIAI that he used his power to take goods from VENIAI's trade store and sold them in his own store. VENIAI gives this as the

natives.

There is

properly

become

di derid

m #1 20 220 2.0.

A 2000 10 B 170

people

laual .

had to

somany

ane hur

that o

A

he find was fed PON i string near t sil th couple we inc

men ar

explanation for the loss of some hundreds of pounds in his trade store venture. This cannot as yet be proved as the witnesses are either biased by their relationship to VENIAI or to MISIANO, or are afraid of them.

The fact that he has at last been arrested by the Administration, has been rather a loss of face to MISIAMO as he is said to have stated that if he ran away he would not be caught. This fact has also left the natives of the area in their present position, where they appear to be uncertain whether it is MISIAMO or the Administration that is the leader of the NAGAVISI.

Defflook.

to ed too

would co

by chice c.

vino work

howath. have im were bet

petinteg

content

ent tart

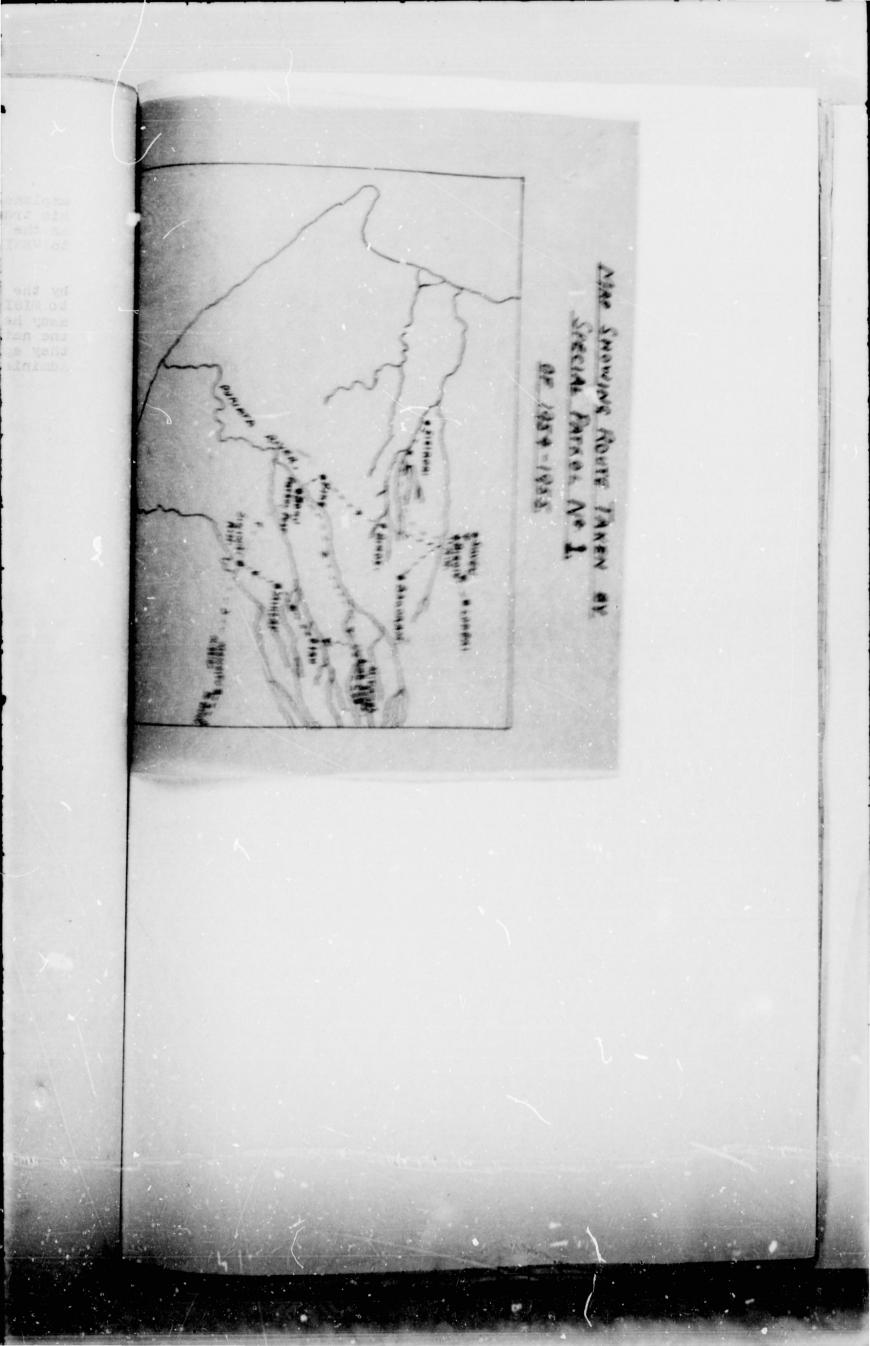
that the "big pal to clear confere

ensult

dalisva Matind

willing eonglai odt in

> had not be accu Net he anu sol



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEV GUINEA

30/3.

Sub-District Office, BUIN.

13th July,1955.

District Commissioner, SOHANO.

P

### Special Petrol Report No.1 of 1954/55.

Attached please find copies of the above report of a patrol to the NAGAVISI and SIWAI area conducted by Patrol Officer D. J. Hook.

As stated, the objects of the patrol were :-

- (1) To investigate the unsettling effect of the activities of the natives MISIMAMO and VENIAI in the Nagavisi area and attempt to increase native confidence in the Administration.
- (2) To attempt to apprehend escaped prisoner MISIAMO.

These objects are correlated and because of MISIAMO's power in the area and the success of object (2), object (1) has also been largely achieved.

A thorough investigation into the activities of the two natives mentioned above is now being conducted, and as the confidence of the NAGAVISI natives is won, revealing disclosures should be made and corroborated which will undoubtedly conclude the "reign by fear" of MISIAMO in the area.

As has been said many times in the past, the NAGAVISI area is apparently starving for moral administrative patrolling, a remedy which has been denied in the past by acute staff shortage. This need will shortly be satisfied by the manning of Boku Patrol Post. The fact that Mr. Hook arrested MISIAMO, and brought his reign to a close, should greatly benefit his prestige in the area.

Appendix "B" is a document I asked Mr. Hook to prepare as no similar concise account of the maladventures of MISIAMO seem to exist in the records at this station at present.

Mr. Hook has carried out this patrol well and his report (escribes the present position very aptly.

> (Sgd.) A. F. Gow, Assistant District Officer.

30/14/139

KCA/VA

In Reply Please Quote

No. 31/1/3.

Bougainville District, Headquarters, SOHANO,

21st July, 1955.

MEMORANDUM for :-

off a sparting

Prtrai Of

(I) tooldas

aso the con disclopare und on tedy

ing, a remo mortage. : Bola Pe

sed inoseb

The Director, Department of Native Affairs, FORT MORESBY.

### SPECIAL REPORT NO.1 - 54/55, BUIN -BY MR. D. J. HOCK, PATROL OFFICER

The above report is forwarded in triplicate together with a copy of the remarks by the Assistant District Officer, Buin.

Mr. Hook's report is at times a little verbose; but despite this, he must be commended on the fullness of the report compiled after a good patrol and after very careful and thorough investigation.

MISIAMO, alias MUSIMO, alias the Black Brigadier has built for himself a reputation unequalled by any other pative in this District due mainly to past faults of the Administration in not giving him close supervision as recommended by both Mr. Farlow and Mr. Cole, and also to lack of patrolling.

MUSIAMO'S prestige must have suffered a blow when he was arrested by an Officer who is very young and who has only just arrived in the District, more so, coming so soon after his boasting that having escaped from the Administration, he would never be caught. At the same time the initial advantage which Mr. Hook has gained prior to opening up the Post is considerable. In my opinion the opening of the Post, to be manned by a District Native Affairs Officer with a Native Medical Orderly to look after the health side is not sufficient. I shall arrange for an Agricultural Officer to proceed to NAGAVISI for the purpose of introducing some form of cash crop.

phanama

(K. C. Atkinson) District Officer.

c.c. to:-A.D.O. Buin.



e of

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

# PATROL REPORT

District of Bou aginvikke Report No. Bui 1 - 1954/05
Patrol Conducted by A. J. Humpitaiss of this Area Patrolled Simil KANGUAGE GROUP, BUIN S/D
Area Patrolled Simil LANCUACE GROUP Build Str
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans.
Duration - From 14/1 10/1924 to 17/1934 1934 2/14/50
Number of Days 16
Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.
Last Patrol to Area by-District Services /3/1952
Medical / 6 /19 54
Map Reference Bouconinville Island Louth 4Me,"
Objects of Patrol in Centor
(ii) ROUTINE
DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.
Forwarded, please.
71'Y 19 M. Racmuna
- Distance ammissioner
Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £
Amount Paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund £
and I alu HOIII P.E.D.F. Hust Fund S.

Yeat	195	54	1.10	75	5					V	il	la	ŋ	е	P		
		1							I	DEATH	IS				)	1	r
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIR	THS	0-1	Mth.	0-1	Year	1-	-4	5	-8	9-	-13	Ove	r 13		Report
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	Fema	Harris	
KUTING	31/8	1	4							1		1		1	1	1	Office:
Musiminoi		9	8			-									4		Area p
KOMKUi		2	1		. Y												
MUSIRAMA		10	14					1		1				3	1		
KUNU		7	2											3	3		
Moisinei	1/9	3	,														
LAKEMBA		3	2														
HARi	. )*	3	4					1						3			
Siurimino		8	8					1	1	\$2	1			1	3		
UNANAi		. 5	6	2.1											3		Object
Hirei	2/9	4	13					1	1	1	2	1	1	1	1		Durati
Siroi		7	6				1	-		*	1						Person
KAPARO		12	9	1										1	1	1	
TAiiTAii		5	6													1	Introd
Amiu	7	6	5					1						1	1		
KOROPO	3/9	7	5					1			1			1	4		
HARIKAGU		3	5												1	1	
MAMAGOTA		2	1			1											
Ru'unai	12/9	2	2														
KOTU		3	1									1	1		1		
Ait'RA		2	2											1			
USOKORi		3	4							2							
Tom		3	2		-									1	2		
Hiromiro		3	1											3		ļ	
ToxNoiTU		3	7	1						1	*		1	1	2	1	
Haisi '	14/9	-	8						1	1	1	+					
Kimpho		5	3						1	\$	1	1	1		1		Diary
Kumiki		2	2					1						2.			
HORINA	15/9	6	3			Vian		2					1	4	4		
IRU		6	3							1			1	1	3		
Musiminoi		3	- 1					1					1				
MiHERU		5	6	1	1.200	-			2				-	1	1	1	
Sinanai	16/9	2	2				10-10	E State	C.A.	1	THE R			1	1	i	
Tourse	5	3	-		2		-	and the	15 and	1	1		1	1			
	1.1 1		1-1		-	$\prec$	in the second	1					J.S.				A STATISTICS
and the states	1.1			1000		1	1	1			- sete		1	+	To a	- William	

Po	TERRITORY OF PAR	UA AND NEW GUINEA.
10	Y	Sub-District Office , BUIN.
0	PATROL REPORT No	0. 1 of 1954 - 55.
Females F		language group, NUIN Sub-District,
1	Officer conducting Patrol	A.J. Humphries, a/A.D.O.
4	Area patrolled	The SIWAI language group, the area, that is, bounded on the east by the MIVO River, on the south by the Pacific Ocean, on the west by the PURIANA River and to the north by the lower slopes of
8 3		the central mountain range, but inclu- ding for census purposes the two village groups of MARIGA and JERARA, which though originally BANONI speaking peo- ples, have much intercourse with SIWAI
3		and BAITSI peoples, and are so far from the main BANONI group that they are included for convenience in the SIWAI census taking and figures.
3	Objects of patrol	1) census 2) routine duties
11	Duration	16 days
	Personnel accompanying	Mr. Holloway, C.P.O. (12 days) 6 R.P. & N.G.C. personnel
	Introduction	The area patrolled is referred to as the SIWAI? AND WILL be so referred to throug out, but it may be of interest to record that this is a name bestowed on this people by the earliest European visitors and is not their own traditional 'big- name'. The people and their neigh- bours originally knew the 'SIWAI' people as 'MCLUNA' (meaning 'middle') or, less frequently, as 'LUWARA', but the appli- cation of the term 'SIWAI' has become so general that the people themselves and their meighbours use it, and it is the term accepted. I believe it is the name of the cape where Europeans first landed. Because of the acute staff shortage at
2		this station, and because of the necess- ity for me to be present at MUIN for the arrival of the fortnightly Sandring- ham, it was unfortunately necessary for the matrol to be broken up, as the diary
2		will show, but the whole was completed within six weeks.
1	Diary : 30th August	Left BUIN by tractor at 0825, rea child MIVO River 1430, left the tractor there left on foot from the MIVO at 1530, rea- ching MUSIRAKA at 1730, and slept in the rest-house there.
4 4 3	31st August	Walked to KUTING, took census, and returned to MUSIRAKA, taking census en route at KOHKUI, KUNU, MUSI <b>KINA</b> -NOI, and MUSIRAKA/RUSEI. Slept MUSIRAKA.
1		

piary : cont. 31st Aug.

2/

×	lst Sept	ember	Walked to SIURIHINO, took census, thence to LAKEMBA, HARI/MOIBINEI and UNANAI taking cen- sus at each. Visited MONOITU mission, slept at UNANAI, a very good rest-house.
	2nd	п	Took census at KAPARO, AMIU, SIROI, TAIITAII, and HIREI, returned to UNANAI, slept.
	3rd	"	Took MAMAGOTA census then took census at KOROPO and HARIKAGU, returned to the MIVO River by bicycle and returned to BUIN by tractor, arriving in pomring rain at 1930.
	12th	u	From BUIN by truck as far as KIRIKAI Creek, thence 20 minutes' walk to RU'UNAI. Slept.
	13th	**	Took census of RU'UNAI, KOTU, AIT-RA, thence to USOKORI? TOHU, HIRUHIRU, TOK'NOITU and HAISI, taking census at each. Slept at HAISI.
	14th	"	To MARIGA and took census, thence via JERARA, KIMAKU, KUMIKI, taking census at each, to SINANAI rest-house. Slept.
	15th	•	To HORINA and took census, thence to IRU and back through MIHERU and MUSIMINOI, taking census at each, to SINANAI rest-house.
	léth	"	To SINANAI and took census, thence to TOLIRA, TONUI, HUKAHA, O-OSOKORI, TONU/NUKUI, taking census at each. Visited TONU Mission. Slept TONU.
	17th	•	To FURIKORI/MAINOITA, KAKETEKORI, KUPINGKU, RABAURU/MATEKORI, SILARUHO and PANAKEI, taking census at each. Slept PANAKEI, a good rest-house.
	19th	*	To KAPANA and KINIRUI taking census, thence by bicycle to RUSEI and truck from there to BUIN.
14th Octobe		tober	By truck to MUSIRAKA, slept.
	15th	u	To SIKORAI, MUNU, IE-WKU/TURUNGUM 2, TURUNGUM 1, MOKORINO 1, MOKORINO 2, MOROKAIMORO took census and on to MAIS UA and slept.
	16th	u	To NORONAI, MAISUA, HANOM, MORONEI, MATERAS, LAKU, KUHINU, HINO, took census, and slept at LAKU rest-house.
	17th	u	Walked to AKU, thence by truck to BUIN.
Native	Affairs	d l s b m A o t d a a l I d	he Paramount Luluai system has been officially iscontinued in this area since the death of the ast Paramount, one U_TA, in 1948, but the tradition till holds strongly, and the people thems_elves y their conversation, actions and attitude gave the impression that they still seek a Paramount. Inative LIO, of PANAXEI Village, though not officially appointed, acts in this capacity, and the people are in the habit of bringing their minor isputes to him, and, so far as I can see, happily accepting his decisions. He has a good reputation of I have found him most reliable and trustworthy. In view of this I found it not surprising that few house that were being mainly matters involving inquiries beyond this area.

1

1

Apart from this, the area is sub-divided under the control of three assistants, who oversee road-work and similar activities, ar generally seek compliance with Administration instructions.

Traditionally, of course, subsistence a graduation of course, subsistence a graduation of course, subsistence a graduation of the set of the se gri. cash crops, but the over-riding obstacle to a any such activity is the lack of means of transport to a market for any produce. A little copra is produced from (mainly pre-war) groves, and interest is quickening in the production of cocoa, but the main marketable crop is hill rice, production of which is increasing, but it may be said that it is as is an yet quite useless to grow this in quantities beyond that required for subsistence, a inco there is, practically speaking, no market for it in the area, and no means of getting it to markets beyond the area. In this connection I feel that my remarks on roads in the area may be pertinent. Certainly, the road-work which I recommend and seek would permit the transport of rice to outside markets, and would promote larger-scale cultivation. Any such larger-scale cultivation, however, would need supervision and co-ordination in the early stages to ensure concentration of production along the trafficable roads or their close vicinity. This is a most fertile area, well drained, well-watered, gently slop ing to the sea, but, practically speaking, flat, and suitable for large-scale cultivation. Because of its unbroken and unprotected coast, I cannot envisage this area as ever being anything but dependent for a port either on BUIN or MAMARAGU, and it seems obvious to me that any cash-cropping activity or large scale development (native or European) cannot develop while the present lack of communica-As the remarks on roads and tion holds. bridges will indicate, and as the diary sets out, it is not correct to say that there are no roads, but it is a journey that is h ard on vehicle, driver and passengers, and cert-ainly is impossible for conventional vehicles.

The general attitude of the **pp**ople stuck me as healthy. Certainly their reception of th patrol was more hospitable than mere duty dethe manded, and provision for its accommodation except in one instance, was more than a de-quate. The only disquieting feature I obquate. as regards their general attitude, was served. the unfortunate division on a religious basis. I feel that this division is not a nati product, but rather the result of the activi-ties (intentional or otherwise) of the Miss-ions themselves, and I am most emphatic that it is a division to be deplored. It shows it's effects in intra-village bickering, migra-tions, and, I think, attempts at discrimina-tion. Every effort was made to impress on the people that religious differences should not result in divisions within their group, and that it behoved them all to live amicably without regard to religious differences . am not so optimistic as to imagine that much will be thus achieved, since Mission influence is always with them, but the effort was made. Native Agriculture and live-stock : On the subsistence standard, sweet potato (kaukau) is the staple, and is grown in con-siderable quantities. There is not here, the market for kaukau that exists in the BUIN area. area. so that the kaukau grown is wholly for sub-sistence. Subsidiary foodstuffs follow the usual pattern - bananas, pawpaw, pineapple, galip in season, yams, mamis, leaf vegetables, some sago, fish, prawns, and on ceremonial occasions pig. It is rather pleasing to It is rather pleasing to note that sago has been re-established after the heavy loss during the Japanese occupation, though its value primarily is a thatch. In though its value primarily is a thatch. In this connection, my attention was attracted by the houses at KOHKUI village - sage thatch is used here as lavishly as is normally the case with the "house garamat". So closely had the sections been pla ced, one under the ot her, that, despite the steep pitch of the rooves the outer edges appear almost as high as the inner. It seemed to approach the stage of impracticability, but it is at least an indica-tion of a healthy supply of sago palm. Some, though proportionately little, is properly by the food, and a quantity was eagerly bought by the food. Food Sepik police accompanying the patrol. Food supplies appeared ample, but it is comforting supplies appeared ample, to know that sago is again agailable as a standby against possible crop-failure. My impress-ion was that considerable quantities of sago are being planted.

Many of the pre-war groves of coconuts occur in areas having had little Japanese visitation, and many plantings were noted. The nuts are used almost wholly for food, its prepar ation as copra being on a very small scale, mainly, Ithink, because of transport difficulties. At KUTING village I noticed the only dwarf pelmed deen in this area. Of a number of palms planted in 1947 the shortest has ripe gyellow nuts less than three feet from the ground, the highest has nuts some five feet above the ground The palm eventually grows high, the natives stated.

Considerable quantities of hill rice are grown, in small scattered plots; the crop seems to do well. A small mill, installed under the ass-pices of the Department of Agriculture, Stock and Fisheries, at KONGA, operates to husk the and is well patronised. Two eng. ines rice, and is well patronised. Two englines are installed, one of which is inoperative, lacking a necessary part. This will be covered by separate memorandum. The rice thus proproduced is consumed almost entirely by the natives because of the difficulty of tr ansport, though markets exist for some part at least of the product, in comparative proximity. This production needs supervision if it is to be fostered, but before any large scale production is contemplated transport problems must be over-One thing that is definite is that this come. is a crop whose production appeals to the natives, and whose successful production, at least Whilst really large scale production, I assume, warrants mechanisation, it is definite that this area could even now, given tran\_ort for the product, begin to satisfy come of the Territory', needs of rice. on a small scale, they have proved feasible.

Livestock is confined to pigs, dogs, fouls

4/

Native agriculture and live stock : cont.

Education :

Roads and Bridges :

B

C

D

E

ducks and I think a few geese. Pigs vary in Quality from good large animals, the progeny of animals bought by returned phantation labourers, to the small native pig. Pigs are most plentiful, though some care seems to be taken to ensure that they are kept away from garden area, and very few complaints of pig damage to gardens were laid. Dogs are phentiful, and all sighted, though thin, were healthy. The fowls are nondescript mai ply, but the ducks are of excellent size and quality (though the standard price is too high to permit a trial of their eating quality).

There is no Administration school in this area. A number of SIWAI natives attend the Administration school at BUIN.

Schools are conducted by the Mariat Mission at MONOITU, and by the Methodist Mission at TONU, under Buropean supervision. Small viblage schools are conducted by native mission teachers in some villages.

This matter has been covered fully, from the aspect of vehiculable roads, in a separate memorandum, copies of which are appended hereto as an Appendix. From the point of foot transport, however, some remarks are necessary. All roads and tracks traversed were found in good condition, making for almost unifor mly easy walking, and bridges where required were adequate.

the army TOROKINA-BUIN road, the surface of which is very good for almost the whole length from the MOBIAI River to near the PURIAKA. This is referred to as the Number 1 road.

More or less parallel to it is the Number 2 road, which is jeepable in places, but may not be considered as vehiculable, and it would be a major task to make it so. It presents good walking.

Four roads, more or less vehiculable, connect the Number 1 road to the Number 2 -

this road meets the Number 2 road near KONGA, at which stage the Number 2 road is vehi culable to past PANAKEI;

this road is vehiculable to TONU, though vehicle travelling after even light rain do heavy damage to the surface, which is unformed soil;

this road is not wholly jeepable, but could be made so:

this road also is not wholly jeepable, but could be made so.

The fifth is a foot-track only, but not a great deal of work would be required to make it vehiculable to near HINO.

Above the Number 2 road is the off-shoot which Leads via SINANAI, MUSIMINOI, MIHERU and LUMONINA hamlet to IMU.

A further off-shoot which, inland runs m ore or less parallel to the Number 2 road, leaves that

5/

Roads and Bridges : cont.

road near the MOBIAI River and leads to TURUNEUM 2, TURUNGUM 1, MCROMEI 1, MOROMEI 2? MOROKAIMORO, NORONAI, MAISUA, NOROMEI, MATERAS, where it rejoins the number 2 road. This road is fit for foot traffic only.

A short off-shoot, fit only for foot traffic, except in its beginning, leads to SIKORAI.

The short off-shoot from the Number 1 road to SIURIHINO is for foot traffic only.

6/

The road from the Number 1 road to MAMAGOTA IS reported as vehiculable with very little work.

My remarks on the vehiculability (present or possible of these joining roads mentioned above should not be taken as a recommendation that they be made vehiculable, or that any great work is desirable to bring them to full vehiculability. I set the remarks down for information only. By my appréciation of the situation, the work primarily and really required is to make vehiculable the road from BUIN to JABA River, which for much of its length would make use of the good surface p rovided

by the Army formed road, which in some places provides still a three land thighway. The main work involved in opening up the road along this route would be in the provision of bridges, and I am convinced that the erection of good solid bridges is within my capabilities, if funds are provided. If this road were made vehiculable in all weathers, and development and traffic followed, I feel sure that native interest would soon lead to the improvement of these off-shoot roads, to provide a route for vehicles to carry the surplus produce which, I maintain, this area could produce.

It may be said that now the area has a good system of roads and tracks, which could with the e mpenditure of work and funds be made to produce a good vehiculable coverage.

Villages :

Villages and village housing was almost uni formly good, though it is fairly evident that most of the good, though it is fairly evident that most of t time these people live in their "garden-houses". Some, at least, of the villages, however, showed a "lived-in" and cared-for appearance. Especially noteworthy in this connection was KIMAKU Village, one of the most attractive I have seen in a long time. There has been no particular attempt to give a symmetrical lay-out, but there is a profusion of Japanese clover, citronella, flowers, flowering abruha, and nerbaceous border. The tultul MOROA shrubs, and nerbaceous border. seems to be the driving force, and deserves much credit, as the result is most pleasing: the people were healthy and acted happily, and the vil lage site is much cooler than other villages, I think as a Other villages had some result of the greenery. clover growing, and presented a pleasant prospect, butKIMAKU certainly was the best I sighted. Overall, villages were clean and well-tended, and housing good.

Village Officials:

As stated earlier, these natives themselves seem to cling to the Paramount Luluai system, and m y own impression is that, whether or not the position of LIO has official sanction, the natives seek his advice and accept his decisions. His influence is considerable, and, I think, an influence for good. Assisting him are PIRIRUA, HIANU and HARIKU. Of these MARIKU alone was unimpressive, but I gathered Village Officials : cont.

Census :

that his main interest is in the stimulation of cash-cropping, a laudable enterprise. Village officials generally were halpful and see med almost without exception to be well thought of by their fellow-villagers. It is diffi cult on short visits to assess these peoples' abilities, but the impression conecally as one of halpfulness, with genuine interast in their people.

7/

The census figures show a preponderance of 172 male births over deaths, and 145 female births over deaths, representing a total natural increase of 317, an average annu al increase since the last census of 90 total. This represents an average annual natural increase of 2.3%, which I assume is a sa tisfactory figure. factory figure. Although the bulk of the deaths (139 out of 225) is in the over-13 age group, the figure for the under-13, 86, is still high and especially in view of the medical facilities available to these people. Overall figures nonetheless show a more than satisfactory increase and a total of 542 surviving births is a very satisfactory fi gure, even considering the long period since the last census. Absentees at work with accompanying dependants is 393, a figure which must be considered excessive. Add to this 157 absent 393 at schools and the total absentees is 550, more than one eighth of the total population. detailed dissection of total absentees is A attached as an appendix. The majority of those absent in employment at plantations within this District normally stay away for some three to four months, so that they are not classifiable as long-term absentees, but on their return to the village others go in their place, so that the total of absentees remains fairly constant. That being so the total absentees must b e classified as excessive representing almost onethird of the 16 - 45 age group males. few, if any, of those absent at employment Since actually are recruited - most of the absentees themselves offer for employment - I cannot see what may be done to lower the excessive absen-It must be borne in mind, of course, teeism. that marriageable females total approximately 110 less than marriageable males, so that one can or could assume that part of the absenteeism consists of those young men unable to find a

wife. Experience has shown, however, that as many married men with families are absent as are the unmarried, so that the suggested reason above for the absenteeism is in fact invalid .. The slight excess of outward migrations over inward covers a small number of migrations to language groups outside the SIWAI. The actual figure of migrations to other groups is greater than this difference, as there were also a number of migrations in from other groups.

Anthropological :

No fresh anthropological data was noted.

War Damage Compensation: Lacking an allocation of funds, no war damage compensation payments were made during the patrol, but the opportunity was taken to inquire into and note the location of the very few natives in this areastill awaiting payment.

Missions :

1

Two mission bodies operate in the area, the Marist Mission and the New Zealand Methodist Mission. The Marist Mission has a station at MONOITU, staffe d by the Rev. Fr. Flannery and two European missionary sisters. The Methodist Mission conducts a station at TONU staffed by one European mursing sister and one European school teacher, with a ROTORUMAN n ative minister. The station at TONU includes matern al welfare among its activities, and a school; the station has very recently been re-opened after a long closure, and I am unable to assess as yet the value of their activities. A school is conducted at MONOITU by hev. Fr. Flannery and the sisters: the sisters also conduct what is primarily a maternity hospital, though they accept other cases as well. This maternity care has shown most beneficial effects, and a continually increasing number of pregnant women go voluntarily there for their confinements. There are no other mission stations in the area, though aid posts under the auspices of both missions are establi lished in different villages. These will be mentioned These will be mentioned in the appropriate appendix.

a/A.D.O.

8/

APPENDIX

Report on Police accompanying Patrol

2416 L/Cpl	KENBU	A good N.C.O. with a good command. Works well and is uniformity helpful.
7734 Const	GIRA	A very solid type in every respect. An excellent and willing worker.
7551	BAKA <b>N</b> AU	Another excellent and willing type. He never seeks to avoid work - in fact he looks for it, and is always the first to present himself when a task arises. N.C.O. material.
6050 PA	SIANGI	Works satisfactorily when called upon, but waits to be called.
4129	TALBERO	Most valuable in this sub-District, being a BUIN native. He is known and respected by most or all of the natives in this sub- District, and is most helpful for his know- ledge of local matters, though he seems not to become involved in them himself.
8424	PIRTAN	A good worker, but rather more assertive than most, his behaviour tends to irritate, though his work is good nonetheless.

Overall, the police conducted themselves well throughout, and their behaviour was in every respect satisfactory.

a/A.D.O. (A.J.Humphries)

.

APPENDIX

EDICAL

Since completion of this patrol, a medical patrol to the area has been conducted by Mr. G.H. Waldron, Medical Assistant; my remarks may therefore be redundant, but I append them in case they are of value nonetheless.

The STWAI area is well served by Administration and Mission Aid Posts, the latter including two Maternity centres, one conducted by the Marist Mission, at MOMOITU, the other by the Methodist Mission at TONN. It appears to me that these hospitals are too close together to provide the effective coverage which two posts could give this area, but I realise that of course the denominational outlook must take over precedence from the medical. The station at MONOITU has been operating now for quite some time, and appears to do an excellent job in the obstetrical field; the station at TONU has been opened only recently, but I expect that it too will give good results. I repeat, though, that selection of a site further east would have provided better coverage, and made the station more easily accessible to a good number of natives.

Of the mission aid posts, one only appeared unsatisfactory that at MUSIRAKA/RUSEI. I understand that the matters objected to have since been remedied, on the instruction of the Medical Officer here. My principal objection was to the "distilled" water used for injections - it was actually stream or well water boiled and filtered, a rather dangerous mixture. I think the medical assistant in charge at this post is not to blame for assuming this water to be satisfactory, as the practice appears to have been shown him by a European.

The Administration Aid Posts appeared to be satisfactorily conducted, though the list of admissions in each showed a sudden and steep rise beginning around the time of my visit. Not a great many cases were seen in the villages requiring hospitalisation, but I know that a good many cases went hurriedly to the aid posts ahead of the patrol, so it seems clear that much remains to be done in ensuring that natives seek treatment voluntarily, and that medical assistants must edopt a much firmer attitude in insisting on the hospitalisation of natives requiring treatment.

A constant difficulty, in ensuring attendance at Administration Aid Posts of natives requiring treatment is that natives tell the medical assistants that they actually are seeking treatment at Mission aid posts, and in actual fact seek it nowehere. The Missions, on the other hand, are most reluctant to try to compel natives to seek (or continue) treatment, lest any suggestion of compulsion cost them adherents. This latter statement is not my opinion - it is of my actual knowledge.

While alternatives remain open to attendance at Administration Aid Posts, some natives at least will evade attendance at any. I do not deny that the Mission aid posts do valuable work to those who voluntarily seek attention, but those who seek attention there would almost surely seek attention at the nearest Administration aid post if no mission post existed; I do not think it wrong therefore to say that mission a 1 posts do the disservice to the natives insofar as they provide a loop-hole for those who seek to evade medical treatment.

Overall, however, I consider that the native health is mainly good - the percentage absent in aidposts was still quite small, and almost all natives seen in the villages were healthy.

J.HUmphries) a/A.D.O.

APPENDIX.

I am most strongly convinced that the BUIN sub-District generally, but especially the plain between the MULIKO and JARA Rivers, has considerable popentialities for development, either by native advancement or native advancement with European settlement. The whole plain area is fertile, well-drained and well-watered. It is largely uncultivated, and large areas could be alientted for Muropean settlement without detriment to native welfare, and I consider that its development must be mainly by European settlement, a process which should hasten native advancement.

Any such development, however, will be retarded, if not wholly prohibited, by the lack of roads. That is not to say that there is not in existence a system of roads- on the contrary, it is possible today to go by truck from EUIN to a point rather more than half-way to the JABA River. It is not, however, an easy trip, either for the vehicle or its driver, and it is not reliable, as hill rains may make any one or more of five rivers, in this small section, impassable for an indefinite period. Furthermore, even infrequent traffic does considerable damage to the roads, which are mainly earthsurfaced, and it is quite definite that the roa d could not sustain frequent traffic.

If the development of this area is to be assisted. ther efore, there must be an extensive programme of road and bridge building undertaken. My own suggestion is that a road is required from EWIN to JAEA River. Such a road would provide access to the land itself, and, what is more important it would bring to the whole area a means of transport to and from the coast. As I visulai se it, the road would need to go inland from BUIN, as itdoes now, and roughly parellel the coast some five miles inland, reaching the coast again at MAMARKEI Mission. Such a road would provide access to allthe- year-round shipping. BUIN and MAMARECU are the only two possible ports in this area, and BUIN is undeltered in the southwest, MAMARECU in the north-east, so that the two ports need to be available to provide a certain safe anchorage throughout the year.

I fear that I have not stated the case sufficiently strongly for the need of a good road system - the difficulty is that, although it seems to me that the need is very real indeed, I am unable to put forward my reasons on paper. I attach a map hereto, however, showing the road and the area it will serve, and I think that this will present a case much more convincingly than mere verbal reasons.

I fear too that I may have given the impression in the foregoing that a road has to be <u>built</u> - that is most definitely not the case. The road that I envisage is already in existence. What is required is a good deal of work in providing a surface that will stand up to heavy traffic, a number of bridges, and some minor deviations. I have been all over this road several times, and over more than half of it within the past month. From my own observations I am prepared to state that a road can be put through from BUIN to the JABA River, and, as stated earlier, I am convinced that this road is a necessity, and of considerable importance.

A good distance of the road, i.e., from the MOBIAI River to the FURIAKA River, is the Army built toad, and most of it is in very good condition still, requiring very little work. From BUIN to the MOBIAI River it is the old Japanese built road, which requires metalling, and partly an unsurfaced Army road, also requiring metalling.

The main requirement of course is bridges, Given bridges, the whold could now be traversed by vehicle; without bridges it remains a series of short lengths of road, with no means of getting a vehicle from one stretch to the other. These bridges, are, I am

COPY

convinced, well within our capabilities here.

convinced, well within our capabilities here. There are ample supplies of salvage materials here, purchaseable cheaply, for HONGORAI, and FURIAKA Rivers, smaller bridges over the MOBIAI, MIVO PORROR Rivers, and a number of small bridges, varying in saze from I consider these bridges are within our capabilities here, given funds. I have not gone into the cost of **bridges**, could be opened for le ss than £9,000. As far as the metalling is concerned, there are and it seems feasible to fit a small one (available) on an old chassis (available) to permit metalling. The only item required and it seems feasible to fit a small one (available) on an old chassis (available) to permit metalling. The only item required in that connection is a new motor, of about 14 h.p., to drive the crusher. Also required is a small arc welder, to permit welding of the bridges (I envising steel bridges, for which ample scrap material of timber for bridge decking. The initial outlay, in providing those items, would be by far the largest single purchase. If those items could be provided, the whole work, as I see it, is render ed much easier, as well as more serviceable.

rgues that there is no pronomic justification for such a work. I agree that under present conditions that is so - my whole argument, however, is that a work such as this, if coupled with European settlement, would very soon justify itself vell be economically. There is indeed no present economic justification. It seems to me more reasonable to provide the access first development then is more likely to follow.

Whether I have stated this case well or poorly, one point I do wish to stress is that it is not merely a sudden and unstudied and the facts and ideas that I have herein put forward are the result of much long and serious thought. I wish to state here that, so convinced am I of the desirability of this project, and anxious to see the work carried out, I am prepared to revert to Patrol Officer to carry out the project, should it be approved.

I realise that 29,000 is a goodly sum to ask for wholly on the basis of my calculations, but I feel that this is a most worth-while work, and I would earnestly request that funds be sought to permit it to be done.

get an

Seronian SEA Simpi LANGE Mar GROUP FirtRu \* 2 Marshit E. Ni:NO Porce 25 Hasikands 3 26 Lingman 27 Kosaps 23 Monosts Mission 30 Thistail 34 Kapace 32 Sirosi 29 LAREi PLACEMENT of VILLACES ON THIS MAR VARIES CONSIDERAGEN FROM EARLIER PATROL MAPPS OF THIS AREA, BUT FEEL THIS IS MORE ACCORDICE SiLiban C.N. 33 Angiu 34 Tonu Mission TRACES FROM 2313 Bouchine 6 12 Hino 11 1 Monistance Musiminan Huran Kunz Rossi Sours MATERA Ronaut March ANO Kotinte 3

KCA/VA AND NEW GUINEA RICTSERVIC 30/14/120 File No. 30/2/2. 16 DEC 1954 Bougainville District, Meadquarters, SORANO, MEMORANDUN for:-7th December, 1954. The Director, Department of District Services

Department of District Services and Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY.

#### BUIN PATROL REPORT NO.1 OF 54/55 BY A. J. HUMPHRIES, a/A.D.O.

The above report is forwarded in triplicate. It is long overdue; but I am of the opinion that this is no fault of the Assistant District Officer.

Page 2. Native Affairs: - Care must be taken that the native LIO of PANAKAI Village does not become too powerful and take upon himself work which would not be given to a Paramount Luluai. I do not know the native concerned; but it is always possible in similar cases for the native concerned to set himself up as a power in the area and perform acts which in fact amount to extortion.

Page 4. Native Agriculture and Stock: - This portion will be extracted and forwarded to the District Agricultural Officer, Sohano.

Reads and Bridges: - This question was taken up by the District Advisory Coupcil at its last meeting and will be referred to the Government Secretary in my covering memorandum.

Page 7. Census: - I do not consider the absentees to be excessive. There is a total of about 30.9% absent either in or outside the District. Only about 10% of the total absentees are absent outside the District. It must be remembered that these natives have no internal crops from which to gain money. They must thus seek it elsewhere.

Medical: - The Assistant District Officer is being asked to submit further details regarding use of boiled and filtered stream water for injections.

Population Register: - Grand total should include the grand total of males and females shown separately. It is 18 months since this area has been patrolled by a District Service patrol. A Patrol Officer will be posted to Buin about the middle of January, 1955, and the Assistant District Officer will be requested to see that the SIWAI is patrolled at least twice a year, more regularly for preference.

chami Atkinson)

(K. C. Atkinson) District Commissioner.

c.c. to A.D.O., BUIE.

30-14-120

20th December, 1954

the District Countssioner,

#### INIIN Patrol Report No.I of 199//55

The above-contioned Report succeited by Mr.A.J. Humphries, acting Assistant District Officer, following his Patrol of the STMAI Language group, Dwin sub-District, is acknowledged.

After such a long interval the patrolling of so many villages in sixteen days, although minly suall memerically, would seen excessively hurried, if it were not known that Mr. Hupbyles had consistents at the Government station to consider at the sume time.

The population of this area appears to be thriving at the present time, the proponderance of births over deaths being particularly impressive. There could be however, a certain amount of hidden mortality during such a longthy interval between commus revisions.

The provision of a vohicular road through an undeveloped area is the nocessary prerequisite to its nore rapid development by both E ropean and mative interests. Substantial progress has been unde in this regard in Nighland Districts and the hadang District in particular minity through the efforts of our field staff. I an sympthetic to be lumphries proposal for re-establishing a road from Buin to the Jaba River.

First things must come first however and staff and finance are usually the limiting factors, staff to supervise the proper construction of the read and finance to provide the bridging and necessary equipment. Agricultural and Hetive Affairs would then have to assist the native people to take advantage of the read, so as to being about an improvement in their concate position.

A.A.Robet Director.

	4 5	1		1	-						DE	ATHE	3						MIG	RAT	ION	s	1.2.2.	ABS	ENT	FRO		ILLA			-	INB	OUR	L	FEM	ALES	1 A 18.	(Ferri		LS Absen	120	-1/10.
	DATE OF CENSUS	BI	RTAS	10 C	Mth	n.   0	-1 Ye	ar	1-	-4	5-	-8	9	-13	10	ver 1	B Female	es	In	1	Ou		Insi Distr	de	Outs		Gov			sion	Ma	1	1992	nales	ant	ber of nild- ng age	Family	Chi	1	Absen		GRAND
R 4		M	F	M	F	TN	11	FÍ	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	- Birth		1   1	FIN	M	F			M	F	M	F	M	F	10-16	16-45	10-16	16-45	Pregi	Numb	Ave	M	F	M	F	M
IRU ]	15/9	6	3		Ι	Τ	T	.	1		1			11	11	1:	3	4		6		1	9	3					3	2	8	115	5	16	1	13		16	10	15	15	
MUSIMIN	TOT	3	-						1				1.	-	11					3 2	2	5	3		1						2	17	3	12	-	8		9	5	15	14	4
SINANAL		5 2	500	I		1				2	7		1		1		-	12		2132	5	2	3		3						53	24		23	4	5		15	14		20	
TUILRA		3	4								±				-1		-			III		4	i								I	7		8	I	6		4		6		
TONUI		3	2																5	1 2	3	5	5		3						6	13		12		8		11	9	14	10	1
HUKAHA		50	53						1	1					1	-	L	20	22	7 - 2	1	32	6				T		1		4 5	16	1	17	11	16		11 8	10	12	11	1
TONU		3	4		·   ·····				-						-		3		3	61	-	-	2	1					ī		Ĩ	19	3	16	1	12		16	10	24	17	1
NUKUI		4	3						·						1				2		2	1	1		1				5	6	54	10	1	12		8		9	4	9	11	4
MAINOI	RI 17/9	2	1-		1	-	-		-					1		1.	L .	-	-	14	ŧ	2	2		T				43	T	4	13	33	13	2	12		17	67	14	12	ł
KAKETH	KORT	6	5	-						112	101	្រា				XX		1	1			1	2	l		•••••					12	14		15	2	14		11	18	16	15	
KUPING	KU	4	4												1	-	2		1	3	£	5	4						1		2	25	- 3	7	2 4	6		7 23	2	25	8	
MATUK	DRI	5	12									] ]	L		-	-	-		3	3 ]	L		10						5		11	23	2	24	2	21		23	27	22	25	1 1
STLAR		4	14							0				1		2	-			1	1	2	2	7	-					0	3	9	-	12	1	10			13	10	15	
PANAK		0 3	12					••••••	·	2			1			1	2		4		2	7	9 5		2		2	0	22	3	6	34	0 3	38 24	6	32		22	22		42	1
KINIR	II	3	6								1		1			3.	2			1.	1	5	8	1	1		1		13		7	20	-	15	1	14			14	12	20	
MUNU	AI 15/1		2 2						1	2			1			1.	1		1	3	3	S	6	1	4				3	-	3	18	1 03	16		14		8	16	10	17	
TERK			6 2							11		L	1			1				1:	3	3	5		2			*******	2	3	4	18	3	19	1	17		14	9	13	21	
TURUN			54	2									1			3			6	2.		3	300		1				5	.I	S	22	3	21	5	19.		14	14	10	21	
	TONDI			5								L	1)			3.			3	3		1		1	2				2	3.	9	21	4	19	ī	16			14	17	20	
	CIF	11	3 1	02	1				5	10	06	5 -	74	4 :	5 2	4	20	4	15	68	35	67	107	10	23		4		46	21	129		61		41			28	34	4	38	
						•••••							f									<i>f</i>	·····	•••••				,				416		380		331	2	34		62		
						•••••																					2	MA Piva			*******	2/0		104						2		6
6																												linst	17.01	NID												0
	Sec.			1					1									31																								
							1																																			
																																				•••••	•••••	•••••				
			1		. 70		i	1	1		-		1			1	.   .	1	.	1						1								1	1	1	1	1	1			
																																					1 1					

DATE OF CRNSUS	and the second	1000	in the				DI	DEATHS	8					MORA	RATIC	TIONS		AHA AT W	ABBENT AT WORK	-		STUDENTS		P	POTENTIAL	IVI	FEM	-	ais -		Fixehuding	Alm	entee)
	нития	-	0-1 Mill.	0.1 Year	our	I	-	5 N	-	=	Over 13		Penales 0. Obdd	Ξ		Out	==	Inside	Outside	41	Govt.	N	Mission	Males		Females	PERATIO	ha weeten -Bilint	nia univ 1924 decente 1934 decente		Chad	Adults	a l
	M   F	N	-	M	A	M   F	N I A	4 - 1		8	1	12	Well	I N	F M	4   1	=	2	N	P	MIN	N I A	4	10-16 16-45	16-45	10-16 16-45		n <u>s</u>	1004.]	N	-	N	2
01 /c	*										1	-		<u>ආ</u>	04		02.0	08.0			но		0	ಣರ	35	4 6	16 XY	4 20	00	48	11	17	222
2.0	10		anner		In contract	THE LOUG	une oto		annae an	attents of		4	NUMBER OF			0 50	-	1	*		2	0	1	10	10	21			.0	00			4
臣	1 :00					-		-			3	7	ADDEDIMENT				H	16	00	5	in the second	ci ,	4.		3		45		2	00	81	200	27
ERAKA -	2 12					1		1			3	3		4 6	01 -	9	-		٣	0		-	-		2 a	4 -	-		.0	0	1 03	19	E
CIRCUIT 1/9	0	-	and the second s	-	- and -	at location	-	antis atte	in the second	-	and the second		A CONTRACTOR			-		-	4.1					1	00			1	0	2		11	12
SUBA	000					-		-		- approx	()	in sciences		100		-	-	-			and point	-	+	20	540	re r		40	90	201	35	28	2 0
ETHINO CONTRACT	2 00					4-4	1	-			-	00 0				4	40		01 04	н		7		o'n	2 63	14		4 14	10	4			1.01
ENT OF	5	10.0	-		-	-	1 1	-	-	Н	н	ъч		01 21 41	2			4-1	-					00	220		100	01 -2 01 -2	20 4	88	31	88	28.
A TWIN	46	2 10	touries an	and a second	summa -	1		-	-		- House			-1	4	-			-	-		+		2-	34				0	833		53	00
SO - OS	-01	00	н	-							-	Н		04	# 0	-1 04		T	4	al contraction				-	13		19	T		TA		CT.	H
TALL	ip u	D L		inner at		H	SHOLDA				1			-	-	-	0		-			<u>د</u> م ا	H	10 0	and a	-1 cu ci	- 0 a	-	2 23	14	LE	T	-1-
6/E OLONO	-10	ci c	and and	in the second	-	1 -1	and the second second		H		T	4.		*	-	-		-				-		0 10	0.0		10		-a-	10		000	AT
B	00	5		-			atomic 1	* Walnut	and 10-1	the second		+	and raining		-	0.01		1	11144111			Q1 -	1111	0	10	69 0			0	101	20 20	14	201
MAT 12/		1 01		1				and the second	and arrest			-		CN 60	co es	-	10	1	- 01		4	-		4 1	10		1 (0)   (0) (   (0) (		-	20		~	
	00 64	-								4	-	-		01 -	00 0	01 0	-	03 2	- Internet	- Anna	101.	61		- 0	19		0 0	ine creation		11	13	1.1	1
DRI	500	40	-		144	-		1410111111				01		* 11	0			2	-		-		and another	-10	94	-			**	41	4-20	1 tes	1
··········	0.00	1 H I		116	-		-	-	a) samuel	11111	10.00	10 - C2		414	4 01	44		-	ы.н					- 40	191	4	101			1	21	41	
TOK INCTFU	က ၊ ၊	r 00	144		STATES AND		T	4-4	-	-				(g) -	50 0	-	10	10	60 m				~	1 03	19	a -					1	17	
14/	*	00	1111	and south		altina in	- All	ALANA ITA	-	and all sh		+	and a second	100	1 50			10			-	inter anti-	-	100	11	20 4	EL D	-		-	1	48	
HORTNA 15/9		10 03				1 64		The second	111111	ALL ALLAN	-	4 4	Same of the		-	C2	-	2	2			14			24	-				100	-		
	2	1951	-			0	4	1	5	3	2 27	7 33		68	96	679	1 1	1928	65 8	50	1	34	6 1	126	11 Internation	40	6	39		330	*	1	
num energy minu	and the second	( i set i le	an an an	123 24 4 4 4		-		-		-						-		-			_		and and		240	15	3.8	30		**	355	2	50%
NUMBER OF STREET	ITIICIII OTIIMI	1111111		in the second	11110 040000	Stantin orde	Witchild all		-	to diteriz	- Itt	11111-11-11	treaser to a la	101111111111				-															
manan with w	annas Cumu	PARTIN, VI	annun 21	in street	THE OTHER	1110 0111	tinetti: 34	STATUAR -	on the second	1. ruite	1,21 20111	strengt print	International Astronom	TI BAL III	-	The second second	and have	ALLE DE	11	at and a second		-	2002										

Constant         Constant	Constraint         Constra	DA	TE OF	FIRTHS			_	-		DE	DEATHS							MIGRA	SATIONE	Î	· ·	SA	NT F	M	VILL	VILLAGE STUDENTS	2	-	LABO	POTENTIAL	1		Size	Ánu	TOTALS (Excluding Absentee)	TALS	sentee	
M         F         M         M		6	SUSUS		_	I Mth.			1	9		-6		Cver 1		Child	- 1		Out		Unside		Dutside		ovt.	M	noiss	Ma	5	Fema	les	-	934 301 934 301	us 1 1	Child	-	dults	
	Res     Res     Res     Res       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1     1     1       1     1     1     1 </th <th>_</th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th>M</th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th>Sirth</th> <th></th> <th>3</th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th>13</th> <th>10-16</th> <th>16-45</th> <th>10-16</th> <th>6-45</th> <th></th> <th>TAPO -</th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th>-</th> <th></th>	_										M				Sirth		3									13	10-16	16-45	10-16	6-45		TAPO -				-	
STML     27.31     2     1     17     17     11     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     12     13     14     12     13     14     14     13     12     13     13     14     13     13     14     13     13     14     13     13     14     15     14	A     1/1		15/10 B/10		O UHOHO OMO										HOHOOHO		2 FH H0	രശ്ശശ്ശ്ശ്ശ്ശ്	the state of the s					H		40 DHH H44	4000 00 H	1 40 4 00 0 4 4 0 0	Lachoucher La		0044400H04	L is As and an is a	000H0400000					
		TOTAL SI		278			н		1 1 1		417		50	3	2		121	86	2			1 . 1 . 1			01	100	45			65			0	8			10	422
		JERARA	14/9 14/9	1 1 1 1	30				н					нн	н		4	u ا						Q	0	eo H	Ъ	1 1 1			the second se	315	0.00	28				5
																																	-			-		

# on Register

. . .

Area Patrolled. Siwiti

			WORK	NT FR	ом V		DENTS			LAB	OUR		FEM	ALES	Size	(E	TO	TALS g Abse	ntee)	AL
	Insi Dist			tside strict	G	ovt.	Mi	ssion	Ma	les	Fen	naies	Pregnat	Number of Child Bearing Age	Average Size of Family	CI	hild	. A.	lults	GRAND TOTAL
	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	10-16	16-45	10-16	16-45	Pre	Nur of of Bea	AV	M	F	М	F	M + 1
	2	2			1		1		3	13	4	16	h	10		6	"	17	22	62
	3	2	4		2		5	2	9	41	3	31	4	27		29	16	37	35	135
	3								5	10		11	1	10		8	6	10	12	39
-	19	16	8	5			8	4	13	50	12	4!	2	37		22	30	34	37	183
- X -							1	1	7	20	1	23	1	14	•	20	"	22	24	79
	1		1	2					1	9	1	8	1	6		6	3	10	10	33
	1		1							8	3	7	1	6		5	8	11	12	38
	5	1					1	1	7	27	1	21	2	16		13	9	24	22	76
	4		2	1					6	20	2	19	1	19		18	21	20	22	88
	6	1	2				1		3	22	1	17	3	15	-	9	13	17	22	71
	5	1	-				•		6	27	8	31	2	28		22	31	30	36	25
1	10						1		3	25	2	18	3	14	,	20	20	20	26	9-
	15		1						11	34	5	25		19		33	22	27	33	31
	2	1							1	13	1	15		12		14	12	17	19	6:
	9	3				1	5	1	5	24	2	16	1	13		19	9	17	19	8:
	1					1	1		2	8	2	8		5		14	12	9	10	4
	4								5	9	4	9		9		10	14	6	10	41
Sec. Sta	3				1		2		3	18	3	11		9		11	8	15	14	S
			1		1		1		1	12	2	13	2	13		10	5	12	14	4
	1	1	2				-			10	1	9 8	2	9		7	5	7	8	31
	3								1	11		8		7		8	2	9	9	3
	5						2		3	10	2	10		7		11	13	12	14	5
					1				1	6	1	5		4		4	4	8	6	2
11111			2				\$		7	15		9	3	7		11	5	16	15	4
	1		1				3		5	16	4	20	2	7,6		12	16	15		
	1		5					*		21	2	17		16		7	17	20		7
	2		1	~				2	3	15	1	17 18	2	13		9	9	18	1 1	6
	6		1						5	17	3	13	2	11	-	9	ii	14	16	And a state of the
and a state of the	7		7		1	-	2	2	9	29	H	20	3	19		19	12		23	9
A CONTRACT	$\dot{q}$	3	/				3	2	8	15	5	16	1	13		16	10	15	15	7.
	3		,						2	17	3	12		8		9	5			4
The NEWS	3	1.0	3				3		5	2.4	2.	23	4	21	•	15	14	18		8
	1	Site 1		-	C. Starter	1.1			3	6		6		5	-	7	3	7	10	2
		NAME OF			21		a de	-	1	7	- Constant	8	1	6	- Carlos	4	-	6	9	2



Am Retu to

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

# PATROL REPORT

District of BOUGAINVILLE	Report NoBUI	<b>4</b> 1924-	55
Patrol Conducted by GORDON SMITH.	Patrol Offi	cer.	
Area Patrolled NAGAVISI, BAITSI AND	BANONI Census	Divisions	l <b>.</b>
Patrol Accompanied by EuropeansN11.			
Natives Seven a 20/ 1/ 1955 27 / 1/ Duration—From 14/ 2./1955 to 9./.3			•
Number of Days		32	
Did Medical Assistant Accompany ?		1	
Last Patrol to Area by-District Services/	12./1953		14 A.
Medical/		1	
v /			
Objects of Patrol 1. Routine Administ		Census Rev	ision
Objects of Patrol 1. Routine Administ 3. Payment of War Damage Com 5. Examination of road from J DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, FORT MORESBY.	ration. 2. pensation. 4. aba to SOVELE=		
3. Payment of War Damage Com 5. Examination of road from J DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.	ration. 2. pensation. 4. aba to SOVELE=	Inspection and beyond	
Objects of Patrol 1. Routine Administ 3. Payment of War Damage Com 5. Examination of road from J DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.	ration. 2. pensation. 4. aba to SOVELE=	Inspection and beyond	n of bridgin d.
Objects of Patrol 1. Routine Administ 3. Payment of War Damage Com 5. Examination of road from J DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY. For MORESBY.	ration. 2. pensation. 4. aba to SOVELE=	Inspection and beyond	n of bridgin d.
Objects of Patrol 1. Routine Administ 3. Payment of War Damage Com 5. Examination of road from J DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY. For 5. J 3 /19 J Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation	ration. 2. pensation. 4. aba to SOVELE= orwarded, please.	Inspection and beyond	n of bridgin d.
Objects of Patrol 1. Routine Administ 3. Payment of War Damage Com 5. Examination of road from J DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY. FOR 5. J 3 /19 J Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund	ration. 2. pensation. 4. aba to SOVELE= orwarded, please.	Inspection and beyond	n of bridgin d.
Objects of Patrol 1. Routine Administ 3. Payment of War Damage Com 5. Examination of road from J DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.	ration. 2. pensation. 4. aba to SOVELE= orwarded, please.	Inspection and beyond	n of bridgin d.
Objects of Patrol 1. Routine Administ 3. Payment of War Damage Com 5. Examination of road from J DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY. FOR 5. J 3 /19 J Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund	ration. 2. pensation. 4. aba to SOVELE= orwarded, please.	Inspection and beyond	n of bridgin d.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

Patrol Report. BUI No 1954-55 File No. 30/1

Pop

Females in Child Birth

ver 13

F

# REPORT OF A PATHOL TO THE NAGAVISI, BANONI AND BAITSI CENSUS SUBDIVISIONS.

OFFICER CONDUCTING PATROL :

Gordon Smith. Patrol Officer.

AREA PATHOLLED ; NAGOVISI, BANONI and BAITSI Subdivisions.

OBJECTS OF PATIOL : 1. houtine Administration.

2. Arrest of the native VENIAI.

- 3. Payment of outstanding War Damage Compensation.
- 4. Inspection of bridge building materials.
- 5. Examination of the road from IABA to SOVELE and beyond.

First part. 20th. January to 27th. January 1955. Second part 14th. February to 9th. March, 1955. DURATION :

Total Duration 32 days.

PERSONNEL :

GORDON SMITH. Patrol Officer.

Seven Police January.

Seven Police February-March.

Reg.	No	5154	Corporal	TUP	Reg.				MOROBE
			Const.		"	*1	6050PA	Const.	SIANGI
		7734		GIRA	"		7493		BOKUA
2		8061		MALIU		"	7551	"	BAKANOU
in		8424		PIRIAN		"	8078		BIFI
		8939		KUMUN	н .	"	8424		PIRIAN
		8946		KOBOI		"	8940	"	SOPANE.

Carriers from village to village.

Canoes as required.

#### INTRODUCTION :

Two visits were made to the NAGAVISI Group. The first was a police patrol sent for the purpose of arresting the native VENIAI charged with behaving in a threatening manner. He was not found.

The second visit to the NAGOVISI Group was at the commencement of a routine patrol to the area. Nothing was heard of the native VENIAI on this occasion, and it is doubtfull that he is still in the area. See notes on Native Affairs, and COMMERCE.

Villages within the groups visited apart from the NAGAVISI can be classed as fair but within the NAGAVISI group villages were in See section on Villages and Village Officials. poor condition.

Stress was placed on the efficient maintenance of roads within all of the groups and on the provision of graded inter-village tracks. Refer notes Bridges are to be constructed and maintained where possible. on ROADS and Bridges.

DIARY OF PATROL.

. 195	5.	
20th.	January.	From BUILD to MONOTON
20011		From BUIN to MONOITU per truck. Overnight at UNANAI Rest House.
21st	"	To BIROI village via TOHU, SINAWAI, HORENU, BOKU Aid Post BOKU-PIKEI village, BIROSI, POMALITI. On to SOVELE Mission and return to BIROI. Over night at
* 22nd		
Line		Natives from the villages of LORO, BAKORAM, BIRDI, BIRDS and POMALITI assembled and sent out with police to find the native VENTAL. Police and statives returned and reported no sign of the native.
23rd.	"	Natives and police searching the bush around BIROI and BAKORAM for the native VENIAI. Not sighted.
24th.	"	Do.
25th.	P	п
26th.	"	Patrol Officer to BAKORAM after report of VENIAI in that area. Police and natives searching the area where reported semn. No positive report. Food supplies for police and patrol Officer short.
. 27th.	"	Patrol Officer returned to BUIN by bicycle to report and obtain more food supplies. Assistant District Officer at SOHANA. Police instructed to continue search.
		Sonava. 101100 instruction of
• 14th.	February.	From BUIN to MONOITU by Truck. Overnight at MONOITU.
15th.	n	From MONOITU to the village of BOKU-PIKEI. Village inspection census revision and payment of War Damage Claims for Compensation. Overnight at BCKU-PIKEI. No rest house but one ds to be constructed.
17th.	"	On to BIROS village for inspection and census. Thence to BAKORAM for inspection and census revision and on to POMALITI and BIROI inspecting each village. Census revision at BIROI for POMALITI and BIROI. Aid post at POMALITI inspected. Overnight at BIROI.
18th.	"	On to the villages of SISIRUAI, MCSINA, MINJAI, KARAUA, BERETEMBA and LORO. Inspection and census of each. This BERETEMBA and LORO. Return to BIROI.
		BERETEMBA and LORO. Inspection and consult of BIRDI. activity was conducted by bicycle. Return to BIRDI. Natives of BIRDI area questioned as to the where abouts of VENIAI. Allifailed to acknowledge his presence in the area. The Aid Post at MINJAI was inspected. Overnight at BIRDI.
19+h.	•	Stores and supplies to BAKUBA. Patrol Officer to SOVELE and on to LOTARE and BAITAVUNA for inspection and census. BAITAVUNA Aid Post inspected. On to the villages of LOPERE, DAITAVUNA Aid Post inspected and censused on route.
20th.	"	On to the villages of MOINO, TANGGARU OKARU and LOTARE 11. Villages inspected and census figures revised. Return to BAKUBA.
27-4		From BAKUBA to the Hamlet Of SIPI for inspection
21st.	7	and return to BAKUBA. SITT inter
		overnight at BAKUBA.
ALL PROPERTY OF		

DIARY OF PATHOL CONTINUED. 1955. 22nd. February. From BAKUBA village to the villages of LOMARE, NUKUI, ANGCAUA, OSSIANCEL, MINGGETA and BAKORAM ii. Inspection and census revision at each village. Thence to the Rest House at WARUWARU. Overnight at WARUWARU. From WARUWARU Rest House to BEREREKI village for inspection 23rd. and census. Return to WARU WARU village for inspection and census and thence to SANIKE, LABONAMI, PANAM, LAMBARAM inspections and census taken on route. Overnight at LAMBARAM Rest House. From LANBARAM to the hamlet of OUPO-TARA near the GUAVA 24th. villages of the KIETA Sub-District. Return to LANBARAM Rest House and on to the villages of SIKORIWA and KORO. On to the Rest House at KABONAMI Visiting the MOKOKOLIO Aid Post on the way. From the Rest House to the villages of PURANAVIA and MOMOGONARI now on a new site above PURANAVIA. Beturn to KABONAMI Rest House after inspection and census. On to the village of TAKEDMARI and Return to KABONAMI Rest House. Overnight at KABONAMI. The village of KABONANI inspected and census revised. 24th. On to the village of MOKOKOLIO for inspection and census and on to the villages of LE-ERA and KUINAI. Thence to TARUBA village via native foot pad. Cargo left at MOHOTONA, Patrol Officer to MOHOTONA Mission Station. Overnight at MOROTONA. Early return to TARUBA and on to the SOVELE Mission station .. 25th. along the new road. Return via BEREFERBA and ANGABAI. Overnight at TARUBA. TARUBA village inspected and census revised. On to the MCROTONA Mission station. Village Officials from LORO TAKETMARI, NUKUI, LOTARE, BAITAVUNA and BERETEMBA assembled and instruction given re. maintainance of road from .. 26th. TARBA to SOVELE and beyond. Overnight at MOROTONA. Complation of NACAVISI Census figures etc. 27th. On to the village of IAPA for inspection and census. Thence to KOLARI for inspection and census and on to the village .. 28th. of MOM. On to the village of KAREKOPA after inspection. Overnight at KAREKOPA. From KARENOPA to the village of ATANGGATO and on to the village of KARATO for inspection and census. Natives of WANEKANA censused at KARATO. On to the new village of ilst. March. WANEKANA for inspection and return to ATANGATO via KARATO. ATANGGATO village inspected and census revised. Return to KAREKOPA. KAREKOPA village inspected and censused. Retrurn to the KOTARI Aid Post via 101 village and inspection of the Aid Post. On foot to POEDKINA, Heavy seas and rain. Overnight at TOEDKINA Rest House. 2nd. From Rest House to the village of PIVA and on to the village of KERIANA for inspection and census revision. Return to 3rd. TOHOKINA Rest House. Overnight at TCROKINA. On to the villages of MARGMA and PURMATA by cance for inspection on to the villages of MARGEA and PURMATA by cance for insp and census revision. Heturn to TOROKINA Best House and on foot to PIVA village for discussions ref. re-allocation of road duties. Return to TOMOKINA Best House 4th.

DIARY OF PATROL CONTINUED.

March. From Rest House to PIVA village and on to TENGGERIPATA village 5th. for inspection and census. On to the hamlet of GUTANA and return to PIVA hospital via TENGGERIPAIA village and PIVA. War Damage Cmpensation paid to natives resident in the hospital. Return to TOROKINA Rest House.

Early morning heavy seas. 6th. P.M. on to the village of KOIARI by cance and on foot. Overnight at KOIARI.

7th.

..

On to the village of MAWARAKA by cance. Inspection and census revision. Thence to the village of MATSUNKEI for inspection and census and return to MAWARAKA Rest House. Overnight MAWARAKA.

From MAWARAKA to MOSIGETA village for inspection and census. 8th. 11 On to the vidlage of LAVORO and thence to BOKU Aid Post after inspection, and census. From BOKU to TONU via SINANAI. Overnight at TONU Rest House.

9th.

Court of Native Affairs held early morning. On to HARI on .. foot and thence to BUIN by motor transport.

END OF PATROL DIARY.

INTRODUCTION. (Cont.)

An un-official co-operativeformed by the natives of the BIROI area in the NAGAVISI has disolved and the main mover of the co-operative VENIAI was instructed to refund the money. Repayment to the investors has not yet been made since the native is still at large. Another un-official co-operative movement has been started at MOSIGETA. See notes on CONMERCE.

Agricultural development of the area is still slight. Some plantings of commuts were reported by natives of the BANONI group mainly by individuals. Interest in cacao planting was shown in both the BANONI and NAGAVISI groups but the only planting to date in these two groups is LAMBONAMI in the NAGAVISI. Just under 1000 cacao plants were seen at MOSIGETA village under Lucena Clauca shade. This planting is related to the co-operative movement above. See notes on Native Agriculture and Commerce.

General health throughout the area visited may be classed as fair. Several natives were seen with Tropical Ulcers but these at the time of the patrol were being treated at one or other of the Aid Posts in the area patrolled. See report on Health and Hygeine.

Population of the three census sub-divisions shows a steady increase in all groups. The percentage of Adult male natives working away from the NACAVISI is very high. See notes on Census.

iducation of the natives is confined, save in two cases, to the missions. Three mission bodies are represented, by far the largest following being Roman Catholic followed by Methodist and then Seventh Day Adventist. Schools are maintained by the Roman Catholic Mission in the BANONI group and also the NAGAVISI and are supervised by European priests and sisters. The Methodist Mission has a few native teachers and the Seventh Day Adventist Mission is not at the present time represented by Europeans in the area but only by one native teacher from Ner Ireland. See comments on Missions and Education.

#### NATIVE AFFAIRS :

# NAGAVISI AND BAITSI.

The four BAITSI villages forming the census sub-division are a cosmopolitan mixture of NAGAVISI, BANONI, SIUAI, and BAITSI peoples. They are mainly multilingual. The general appearance of the villages is fair and the general native situation requires little comment. One case of adultery was reported and the native concerned was sent to gaol for a period of two months.

The villages visited were for the most part nothing more than house lines' the natives spending the greater part of their time in the nearby garden houses. Some improvement is indicated and instruction to that end has been given with this in mind.

A similar state of affairs is prevalent in the NAGAVISI group.

The general native situation in the NAGAVISI group may be considered to be satisfactory although the failure to apprehend the native VENIAI would certainly not have heightened the natives appreciation of the Administration.

As stated in the introduction the native VENIAI of BAKORAM village Was in charge of funds of an unofficial co-operative movement. This was Centered around a Trade store and a small planting of CACAO. Interested parties were pressing for payment of their investments and the matter was parties were pressing for payment of ficer. The native was sent for reported to the Assistant District Officer. The native was sent and and returned with some money. He was returned under police escort and left his escort on the way home. A police patrol was sent to find the native. He was found and again ran away. A further police patrol was sont to the BIKOI area and failed to find the native. Later the native was said to be threatening certain natives for having brought the matter to the

2.

# NATIVE AFFAIRS (Cont.)

attention of the Administration. A police patrol conducted by Gordon Smith Patrol Officer, was sent to the area and conducted a wide search of the area but the native was not seen. This patrol occupied eight days. Seven police were left to continue the search until the patrol Officer returned to conduct a patrol to other areas of the NAGAVISI. Natives have been questioned and repeatedly have stated that they do not know the whereabouts of VENICAI. It is conceiveable that he may still be in the area but it is thought more likely that he is in the KIETA District possibly engaged on plantation work. However this is just surmise.

MUSIAMA the un-official paramount of the group has considerable influence over the natives in the immediate vicinity of BINOI village. From the general appearance of the villages in which influence is strong and the general appearence of the roads in the immediate vicinity of BIROI his activities are centred around other activities than the improvement of the general standard of living and the betterment of the area generally. His standing in the community is such that he is the final arbitor in many of the disputes and his decisions appear to be accepted without question. Even a case of brutal assault on a young woman was taken to this native and even with a District Services Official in the area the native MUSIAMA would no doubt have held court and assessed the damages, but for the fact that information was received from ther scources, which led to the natives arrest and susequent trial in the Court for Native Affairs. The provision of adequate staffing in the Sub-District which would emble the area to/visited /be more frequently would curtail his activities in this regard considerably. The present systemn of indigenous autocrasy is not condusive to the furtherence of an economic and social development.

The Nagovisi and Baitsi natives are limited in the field of economic development by reason of their predilection for a solitary family group as opposed to village life. It would appear that development in this area in all aspects, both social and economic can only be effected by overriding the existing social order and insisting on village life and community activities. This is in part carried out by the weekly road maintenance effected by the natives working as a group and of course in their own preparation for native sigsings. However the greater part of the time is spent in isolated garden settlements comprising one or two houses so that the normal social intercourse which occurs in a village community is curtailed. With this in mind and also such important aspects as education and health the natives have been directed back into the villages. These are in future to be adequately maintained. Such an instruction can only be implemented by more patrolling.

Village schools staffed by mission personad are from the reasons out line above poorly attended. Children naturally live with their parents in the garden houses.

Polygamy is practised in the group and appears to be increasing. This state is not confined only to the old men of the villages but young natives are also adopting the practice notably on returning from the plantations.

No complaints were received about the number of adult male natives absent from the area at work. This does not appear to be seriously effecting the subsistence economy, but it is apparent that the greater part of the work on the constructive development of the area is being effected, not by those who will in the limit benefit from the construction of roads and village those who will in the limit benefit from the community whose desire to in provements but by the older members of the community whose desire to plantations with a supply of money which enables them to rest in the vilplantations with a supply of money which enables them to rest in the vilnade without doing much work in the gardens until such time as it is depleted and then return to the plantation for more. They are completely independent of their parents for the provision of their elders. Such a state of have little respect for the opinions of their elders. Such a state of have little respect for the opinions of their elders in an area which affairs is no doubt prevelant throughout the District, but in an area which affairs is no doubt prevelant throughout the situation is dehas such potentialities for agricultural development the situation is deplorable.

## NATIVE AFFAIRS (Cont.)

Regarding the BAITSI peoples similar comments apply however MOSIGETA village has formed an unofficial co-operative society which is again centered around a trade store and cacao planting. Rice is also being grown.

About sixty natives at present ostensibly living at BAKUBA in the NAGAVISI have constructed new hamlet at SIPI. Housing in this village is new and well made. The SIPI natives state that they wish to live in this new site and for the most part have dipesed with the garden houses.

Several natives from BAITAVUNA village have formed a new village at TAKEIMARI. A Village Register was compiled for these natives by Mr. Holloway C.P.O., and the present total population is 41. These natives also appear to be making a permanent home away from the garden houses, and the village is in good order.

The composite village of MOMOGANARI-PURANAVIA has now split and a new village at a site above PURANAVIA has been constructed by the MOMOGANARI natives. Housing and the road aproach are at present well maintained.

#### BANOVI.

Natives of the BANONI villages appear to be living in reasonable contentment. No compaints were brought to the notice of the patrol, and it is apparent that in this area there is a systemm of native 'courts' established by the village officials and other village elders who arbitrate and give rulings on inter-native affairs. Two cases of adultery were noted but the parties who could have laid charges were not interested in so doing.

The BANO I are also garden house dwellers but not to such a great degree as the NAGAVISI natives. Villages are in the main well maintained and the natives show a greater appreciation for the potentialities than the natives of the NAGAVISI. Several natives of the group are currently employed by the Agricultural Station at SOHANA with a view in the future to starting cacao planting. Several small areas are being planted with coconuts this only by individual natives. No co-operative movement was reported to the patrol.

# VILLAGES AND VILLAGE OFFICIALS.

# NAGAVISI and BAITSI.

Villages in these two groups are for the most part well planned lines of houses. However the general run of housing in the group is poor. It is estimated that the houses were built about four years ago, and at the present time are deteriorating rapidly. By far the greater part of the houses are not inhabited for long periods, normally only at census time and on the visit of a patrolling administration officer. do the people dwell in the villages, and no doubt for two or three weeks immediately prior dwell in the villages, and no doubt for two or three weeks immediately prior of the visit when every native is reported to work at cleaning the village to the visit when every native is reported to the sanitation of the as were given by earlier officers, with regard to the sanitation of the village. Consistent maitenance of the village can only be maintained by regular patrolling.

Village officials are for the most part apathetic and receive little support from the natives over whom they have authority. This also directly relates to the lack of patrols through the area and to the great distance which the village/would have to travel at the present time to lay a /official charge against any native who fails to carry out his lawfull orders. Charge officials were asked why the general run of villages in the group Village Officials were asked why the general run of villages in the group than they are at the present time. All without fail stated that the village than they are at the present time. All without fail stated that the village than they are spent on road work. It id difficult to reconcile these state-Monday was spent on road work. It id difficult to reconcile these state-

# VILLAGES AND VILLAGE OFFICIALS (Cont.)

No complaints were brought by the village officials against any of the natives under their control and it is apparent that, save in a few isolated instances, the village officials are quite content to drift with the rest of the village. No doubt the three day walk into BUIN limits the desire of the village official to insist on the effecting of his orders with regard to village maintainance and road work.

5.

The responsibility of the village natives to the village officials was outlined and that of the village officials to the administration for the mainatanance of good villages. General instruction was given in all villager of the group for improvement in housing, hygeine and sanitation and Court action is to be taken for continues failure either of the villages officials to have the instructions effected or on the natives concerned for failure to carry out the lawfull orders of the village officials.

BAITSI .

Similar comments are applicable in the four BAITSI villages.

BANONI.

The general condition of the villages in the BANONI group is satisfactory and the natives appear to live mainly in these villages instead of in the garden houses. The BIVO villages of KAREKOPA, ATANGGATO, and KA ATO are well kept though the last two mentioned are rather cramped. The ROTOKAS village of KERIANA is in poor condition, but as these natives are moving to another site no action was taken. Natives of WANEKANA village are also in the process of moving this time to a site nearer to KARATO.

Village officials of the BANONI appear for the most part to be nore progressive and have apparently the support of the village natives. They have more contact with the village natives due no doubt to the general preference for village life as opposed to the garden house existence. This results in a greater appreciation by the natives of the work of the village c officials, and means that a labour force is always gathered in the village as opposed to being scattered in the garden houses when a communal effort is required.

## MISSIONS AND EDUCATION.

#### NAGAVISI.

The greater part of Mission activity in the group is controlled by the Roman Catholic Mission. A hospital and girls school is maintained at SOVELE and is run by three European Sisters, and a boys school serving the whole of the NAGAVISI group is maintained at MOROTONA supervised by a priest and staffed by native teachers.

The Methodist and Seventh Day Adventist Missions have followings in some of the villages and Methodist native teacher-pators are present. The Seventh Day Adventist Mission have one teacher in the area at MOKOKOLIO Village. The Roman Catholic Mission have Teacher-Preachers in most of the vilages and all apear to have considerable difficulty in encouraging the younger children to leave the garden houses and attend school.

BAITSI.

The BAITSI villages are in the main Roman Catholic and several children are at school at NAMA (MAMAREGU) where there is a priest and also an Orphange staffed by the Roman Catholic Mission.

#### BANON I.

This group 13 served by the Mission station at TOROKINA with the This group is served by the mission station at TOROKINA with t inception of the two villages of MAWARAKA and MATSUNKEI near MAMAREGU. There is a school at TOROKINA staffed by native teachers and supervised of a Roman Catholic priest and a new school is being constructed at LARUMA

# MISSIONS AND FDUCATION. (Cont.)

this is to serve the KERIANA village and to other ROTOKAS villa es.

6.

The HANSEVIDE colony at PIVA is staffed by three Sisters of the Roman Catholic Mission, has now 64 resident cases. Several of these are almost ready for discharge.

Relations between adherents denominations have been commented on in previous patrol reports and the situation at the present time is quite satisfac. -tory.

## AGRICOLTURE AND LIVESTOCK.

#### NAGAVISI.

As stated in the last report of a patrol to the NAGAVISI, agricultural is mainly for subsistence diet. Howeversome interest on the growing of CACAO was noted at POMALITI village near BIROI where several small CACAO trees were seen. These were planted by the native VENIAI and are in a healthy condition. About two hundred and fifty plants were seen at MONING KABONAMI village. These were planted by the native MOMBO of WARU WARU village under Lucena Glauce shade, but the shade has not yet grown. The plants are about three months old and are quite healthy. MONEO obtained the seed from AROPA Plantation where he has been working on cocoa production. One other native, PATORA of KABONAMI is interested in CACAO Planting. This native has cleared a small acreage of bush while another LO=OPUNGO. also of WARUWARU has stated his intention to plant but has not yet riasd sufficient interest to clear for the project.

Small plantings of coconuts are being made in the group but these are fo: for consumption at home rather than for ultimate use as an of future income.

Natives generally report a satisfactory yield in the gardens and no shortage of food was reported to the patrol.

Livestock within the NAGAVISI group is confined to pigs and poultry. The former are normally kept away from the village but are not penned, with the result that they feed on their owners gardens or on other peoples gardens.

#### BAITSI.

Natives of this group in common with the NAGAVISI people are agriculturalists with a view to existence rather than in the production of cash crops. About one thousand young cacao plants were seen at MOS= IGETA under shade. These mappear to be quite healthy. The native concerned in this venture is WIDOKUMA who is the owner of a trade store and who has stated an unofficial co-operative venture centred around cacao and rice growing. Peanuts are also grown in the area but up to the present time not to any great extent.

#### BANON I.

Small scale plantings of COCONUTS are being made throughout this group, as with the NAGAVISI plantings are for two purposes home consumption and for drying for copra when they are available in sufficient quantities. The Natives of KEREKOPA village are planting but the mountainous terrain does not permit large areas to be planted at the one time. Natives were advised to plant in the more level areas but did not seem impressed even when the question of transport to a shipping point was raised. have as yet been made in the area around KAREKOPA.

In the coastal villages of the group planting of ecconuts is proceeding and the larg st single area of coconuts seen on the patrol was that near the village of MATSUNKEI. This appears to be a communal project. confine the plantings to each individual with the result that the planted area Other villages is scattered and not suitable for economic working.

# AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK (Cont.)

The area patiolled has considerable potentialities for agricultural development and at the present time only a very small area of the land in relation to the whole is being used, by the natives for their maintenance. Large areas of flat and well drained country are not used to any great extent and these areas could well be used for the production of economic crops such as cacao, rice, peanuts (which, however, are very small), and coconuts. The two main factors which are limiting the development of the area at the present time are firstly inadequate transport facilities save in the TOHD-KINA area and secondly the general apathy of natives living on a subsistence ecc economy towards development coupled with their intense isolationism and predilection for garden houses instead of village life.

#### ROADS AND BRIDGES.

Whist it is apparent that the immediate needs of the NAGAVISI cannot be satisfied with the provision of motor vehicles it is apparent that the future development of the area will depend on an adequate network of roads. The inter-village roads maintained by the NAGAVISI natives reasonably good for walking but considerable work is required before they will be suitable for motor traffic. The majority of the roads are wide and with adequate drainage could be converted to vahiculable roads. A general instruction has been given that the maintainance work now mainly restricted to grass cutting should involve the digging and re-opening of side drains in the porly drained sections. Foot tracks between the higher hill villages are to be bench cut to provide more reasonable access between village and village.

A vehiculable road from IABA village in the BANCVI group and TARUBA village in the NAGAVISI is being extended to SOVELE. Part of this road to SOVELE was cleared by day labour and some bridges built along it. The road in parts has dwindled to a foot track and instruction has been given for the road to be re-openal to give access from the beach to the higher villages of the NAGAVISI group. It is considered that the natives of the villages through whose land the road runs should be directed to work on the road. In anticipation that this was required the natives have been directed to clear the section which is now almost overgrown relocate the road at one part near PAUNAI to avoid a steep rise and construct approaches and build small bridges where required. This activity will take the road as far as two deep gullies which do not appear bridgeable but can conceiveably have a road cut from the side down to the waters edge where a bridge or ford could be made, and a bach cut on the opposite side to regain level ground.

The section of road from SOVELE towards BAKUBA and MOINO is at present vehiculable for a considerable distance following a rigge. Where land slips have covered the pre-war bench these are to be removed and the whole generally improved by the provision of drains and the re-moval of fallen trees.

The war time Motor road from MAWARAKA would with some effort be made once more Vehiculzable and instruction to this end has been given. Bridges will have to be replaced but there is ample timber in the area for this purpose. The natives of MOSIGENA do not appear to be over concerned about the road at the present time and their attention has been drawn to the provisions of the Roads Maintainance Ordinance and the penal clauses therein. An extension to the road is being made by the natives of PIKEI-BOKU towards BOKU Aid Post.

In the BANONI group the war time coast road from MATSUNKEI to TOHOKINA is not maintained and is overgrown and in many portions undermined and eroded by the sea. The section from MATSUNKII to MUTAPINA Point is in good condition and at the present time still trafficable. The section to Mamaregu Mission station at NAMA and on to MAWARAKA has been eroded by the sea but a foottrack is to be made above the high water-mark. eroded by the sea but a foottrack is to be made above the high water-mark. impassable and the army road is reported to be washed away or overgrown. High seas made it impossible to visit the mouths of the rivers flowing through this section for the purpose of acertaining whether or not the bridges were this section for the purpose of acertaining whether or not the bridges were this section for the purpose of acertaining whether or not the bridges were this section heavy flood tides. This is thought to be most probable

# ROADS AND BRIDGES (Cont.)

as the bridges in that section of the coast road between KOIARI and TOROKINA have been swept away or covered with sand. In this section the road has vanished completely and foot traffic now follows the beach.

The road from KOIARE to MOM runs along the banks of small river. Several sections of this road are already trafficable and with more application could be opened to trafficcas far as MOM village. The track from MON to KAREKOPA is to be bench cut and also the pads from there to ATANGGATO and KARATO. It is difficult at the present time to ascertain whetheror not a vehiculable road would be feasible, however future patrols will be able to see more easily after the bench has been cut.

Roads in the TOROKINA area were all trafficable at one stage but the majority are now overgrown. The section from PIVA Mission Hospital to the road to the LARUMA River is to be re-opened. At the present time there is no road apart from a Mative foot pad linking the village of PIVA with the LARUMA road to KERIANA. This reopening will necessitate the provision of two small bridges. With the large amount of material in the area this will present little difficulty. All other roads in the area linking the villages and at present in use are to be maintained and provided with bridges where necessary. This will mean that in the near future there will be a vehiculable road as far as TENGGERIPAIA village.

Road allocations in the TOROKINA area were re-adjusted. The LARUNA natives now maintain the section between TOROKINA Rest House to PIVA Mission hospital, the PURUATA natives from PIVA Hospital to the LARUMA road and the TENGGERIPAIA and PIVA natives maintain their original allocations.

The provision of bridges is to be a major concern of the natives of all groups where possible and the existing bridges are to be efficiently maintained.

Bridge building materials were seen at MUTAPINA Point. Several girders for Bailey bridges and other material such as decking. This has already been reported to the Assistant District Officer.

# TRADE STORES AND CO =OPERATIVES.

Several trade stores were visited during the patrol. Prises compared fovourably with those current in the chinese owned store at BUIN. Slight increases were noticeable but as the goods have to be carried over land for a considerable distance this is understandable. complaints concerning the price of the articles in the stores.

The prosperity of the stores is based to a large degree on the income derived from the payment of War Damage Compensation and it is a false economy, as there is no other scource of income to the majority of the natives save the Final Payment of natives working on plantations and for Europeans.

The native TARAIS wishes to open a Trade store at KORO. Financial backing is to be provided by the Native Medical AssistantBAKA of MOKCKOLIC Aid Post. The native TARAIS is illiterate and it is difficult to accept that the native BAKA will be able to combine the efficient running of an Aid Post with the supervision of his store in which he has invested £200.

The general but look of the natives towards working in co-operation with their fellows does not lend itself to the furtherence of co-operatives with a view to economic developmentin agriculture. A fair acreage has been planted at MATSUNKEI by the natives working together and an un-official co-operative movement is still extant at MOSIGETA. A total of £250 has been subscribed for this venture by 50 natives of the MOSIGETA and LAVORO villages. The activity is centred around the planting of rice and cacao a trade store. The originator of the endeavour is the native

30/38

at in 26:22

4.1.4

At BIROI an official co-operative said to have a capital of WIDOKUMA of MOSIGETA. or. £450 failed in its endeavour similar to those outlined above the nativeoriginator of the scheme is unable to repay the money to

## TRADE STORES AND CO-OPERATIVES (Cont.)

the investors. See notes on VENIAI in the Native Affairs Section.

9.

The furtherence of co-operative movements while having considerable results in other areas should not be encouraged at this time in the NAGAVISI or in the other areas visited. The natives have at present no or little sense of an economy save for existence and funds for these ventures come not from their own endeavours ht from the War Damage Compensation paid on this and preceding patrols.

The importance of co-operative activity by the natives in the planting of coconuts and cacao was explained and should be encouraged. There are encouraging signs of this in the BANONI and no doubt the idea will spread elsewhere.

#### PATROL POST.

The site for a Patrol Post in the NAGIVISI area recommended in the last report of a patrol to the NAGAVISI is good but the natives that the water supply is not consistent and tends to dry up in the dry times. It is difficult to realize that this could be the case and would seem rather to show lack of interest in the positioning of a patrol post at such close proximity to their villages. Since the war patrols have only been made at intervals normally about one years duration. This position could well be served from IABA along the KUPON-SOVELE=MOINO road.

# WAR DAMAGE COMPENSATION.

A total payment of £792. 11. O. was made to the natives of the three groups visited. Several natives were absent from the villages at work mainly in the KIETA Sub-District. The sum of £145. 11. 0. was paid into the Commonwealth Savings Bank being the sum of monies due in excess of £40. 0. 0. to individual natives. Three new claims were recorded mat PIVA Hospital by natives who have previously made claims but which have been These were for natives from the Buka Passage Sub-District.

Payment of War Damage Compensation for the three groups is still incomplete and a sum of £5.5.6. is outstanding.

#### CENSUS.

Several new names were recorded at the time of the census. These were mainly for natives who have been absent at census times in previous years either at work or school. It is apparent that there is a floating population still uncensused between the GUAVA group of the KIETA District and the BUIN Sub-District NAGAVISI group. Some of these were included in the census taken on this patrol. No doubt it will take several years before every one of the natives is recorded, as it is apparent that the natives visit the NAGAVISI at the time of a patrolfrom the KIETA side to the GUAVA and return there during patrols from the NAGAVISI.

The population of the BAITSI group shows a healthy increase of 30 bringing the total for the cumrent year to 415. The number of male natives absent from the village at work is about 3% of the adult male population or just under 9% of the 16-45 labour potential (Male). The number of births exceeded deaths by 18, and the excess of inwards migrations from the neighbouring groups accounts for the difference.

The Population of the BANONI group shows an increase of 25 for the cesus figures recorded in the previous census. Births exceed deaths by 31 and the excess of out wards migrations over inwards accounts for the difference. The figures for the current year are invectorilector difference. The figures for the current year are irreconcileable with those for the 1953-54 census. A difference of three is recorded.

16% of the 16-45 adult male Labour potential is absent from the group at work and 1.6% is away from the district at work in other areas.

## CENSUS (Continued.)

In the BANQNI and BAITSI groups the percentage of adult males away from the village at work is small. However the situation in the NAGAVISI is quite different 26% of the adult male labour potential being away from the group at the present time. This coupled with the fact that the overall increase in the population is only 63 bringing the total for the current year to 3,749 as opposed to 3,686 for the previous census.

The total number of births recorded in the current census is 185 and the number of deaths recorded is 112 not a healthy situation. And, only twenty per cent. of the females of child bearing age have given birth to children in the past fourteen months. There are however oxiy 94 pregnancies recorded. It would appear then that the number of natives away from the group is retarding the birth rate.

With regard to the efficient maintaining of the gardens and food supplies, no shortage was reported so it is apparent that the numbers absent are not affecting to any large degree the provision of an adequate supply of food.

# APPENDIX 'A'

REPORT ON NATIVE CONSTABULARY ACCOMPANYLING PATROL.

## APPENDIX 'B'

REPORT ON NATIVE HEALTH AND HYGEINE.

#### CONCLUSION.

Future economic development is directly related to agriculture. In this regard the provision of adequate roads is to receive priority and instruction has been given with this in mind. The natives are to be encouraged to leave the garden settlements and settle in the villages to provide a solid foundation for social development and also to provide the hub for future communal development of the area. Whether or not the latter can be effected depends on the number of patrols which can visit the area and of course on the staff available to conduct these patrols.

The general native situation at the time of the patrol was good, but the condition of the v llages and roads is to be improved. A followup patrol is needed in the not too distant future.

Goon Smith

(GORDON SMITH) Patrol Officer. APPENDIX 'A'.

REPORT ON NATIVE CONSTABULARY ACCOMPANYING PATROL TO THE NAGAVISI, BANONI, AND BATSI CRISUS GROUPS.

A total of twelve police were used during this patrol.

Seven accompanied on a purely police patrol to arrest the native VENIAI of BAKORAM village. This patrol was unsuccessful. Two of these natives and five others accompanied a routine patrol to the above mentioned groups.

Reg. No. 5154 Cpl. TUP. Was the N.C.O. in charge of the detachment sent with the intention of arresting the native VENIAI. He himself worked well but appeared unwilling to make use of his authority over the police under his control. " 7551 Const. BAKANOU . An extremely good worker and very keen on his job. Uses his initiative to good purpose. This native was away from the station for over seven weeks. 7734 .. GIRA An average constable not too industious. .. 8061 MALIU A fair constable. PIRIAN. 8424 A fair type of native with a strong tendency to over agressiveness which had to be curtailed when dealing with the village natives. This native needs firm handling and his activities need so close supervision that he is no asset to He was returned to the station a patrol. ten days before the end of the patrol. KUMUN . 8939 A Chimbu native with little initiative and appears very slow. KOBOI 8946 -Another Chimbu with fair intelligence and interest in his job. He too needs watching in his dealings with village natives and has a tendency to be over bearing. " 4021 CB1 MOROBE. The senior N.C.O. of the station. Was very little use to the patrol and appears to spend a considerable part of his time eating betel-nut in some hidden place. He did not appear interested and though his general conduct was not such that a charge could be made against h: him he did not set a good example to the rest of the police detachment and was returned to the station. A fair type of native though with little initiative " 6050PA Const. SIANGI. A fair constable with a propensity for exceeding BOKUA . " 7493 his instructions. However a useful native. BIFI. 8078 A fair constable. SOPANE. A useful native to have on patrol. He is 8940 very keen. 6

P,

#### APPENDIX 'B'.

# REPORT ON NATIVE HEALTH AND HYGEINE IN THE NAGAVISI, BANONI, AND BAITSI CENSUS SUB-DIVISIONS.

## NAGAVISI AND BAITSI.

Natives of these two groups were mainly healthy though as reported in previousity reports of patrols to these groups the incidence of Time is high. Few natives were ordered to BUIN Native Hospital as the the majority of cases seen were the normal run of Tropical Ulcers both chronic and acute which at the time of the patrol were being treated in the several Aid Posts in the area patrolled. There is still the marked reluctance of natives to attend these Aid Posts when a patrol is not in the area.

The Native Medical Assistants are no doubt working as well as they are able, but it would appear that refresher courses at BUIN are needed by some of them. There is a general tendency to keep natives in hospital even when the treatment given is obviously doing no good. One case of suspected T.B. at WARUWARU Aid Post had been hospitalised for two months immediately prior to the patrol and was found to be in an emaciated condition. This native was sent to SOVELE hospital and was later reported to have recovered quite considerably. It would appear that there is a fair amount of T.B. in the NAGAVISI and this area would in my c inion benefit from a medical patrol with the main object of Mantoux testing and vaccination for Tuberculosis, to arrest the spread among the children.

A general instruction has been given in the villages for the maintaina of latrines. One latrine is to be maintained for every 20 of the total population of the village.

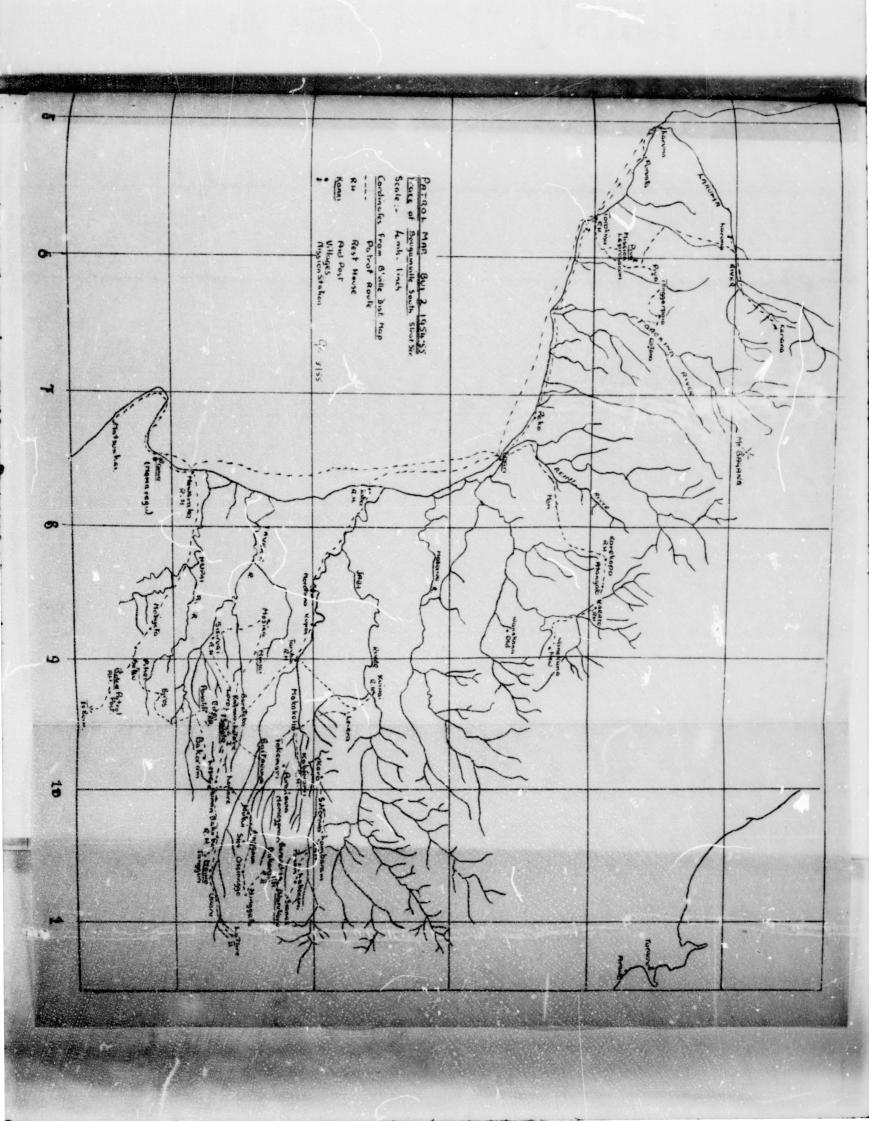
BANONI.

The BANONI villages are in reasonable hygeinic condition and the nativ -ives appear in the main to be quite healthy.

The Native Medical Assistant in charge of the Aid Post at KOIARI appears to be working well but states that he has not time to visit the TOROKINA villages. The TOROKINA Aid Post is not at present being use used and the supplies have been removed to the KOIARI Post. Natives of the TOROKINA area are interested in the provision of an Aid Post and a site is to be cleared in the near future.

Aid Posts in the NAGAVISI area are situated at BOKU, MINJAI, BAITAVUNA, MOINO now removed to another site near BAKUBA village, WARUWARU now near BAKORAM ii and MOKOKOLIO.

> (GORDON SMITH.) Patrol Officer.



# ILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

See Cent

Year ..... 1954-55

NAGAVISI.

Govt D

	and the stand of the		-2-											-				1000							-			142	GAV	10		_				G	vt. Pr	int3395/4.3
		BIR	THE	14						DE	ATHS	•					M	IIGRA	ATIO	NS		ABS AT W	SENT FR		ILLA			Р	LABO	DUR	L	FEM	ALES	Size	(Exel	TOT		
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	DIR	ins	0-1	Mth.	0-1	Year	1	-4	5	-8	9-	-13	Ove	er 13	Females in Child	1	n	0	Dut	Insi Disti		Outside District	Gov	t.	Missi	ion	Mal	les	Fer	nales	gnant	hild- ing age	verage of Fan	Ch	ild	Adu	Its B
	1955	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	M   F	M	F	M	F	10-16	16-45	10-16	16-45	Pre	Nun C Dear	N.	М	F	M	F M+
SISIRUAI	17/2	1	2											1	1			-14	5	4	2		1			4		3	17	-	10	2	12	1.8	10	8	13	¥430
BERTTEMBA	2	1	1								1							1			3		8			1		1	32	2	26	1	26	1.9	13	10	24	2849
CARAUA			2									1		1			1		1		.5		3			7		6	24	1	20	2	20	2.0	11	13	16	2042
INJAI	12	3				1				******				1			2	5			.1					3		1	20	4	18	1	18:	2.4	13	17	19	1836
MOSINA		1	3														5	1	1	.1	.4					1		. 7	27	1	21	2	21	2.1	20	11	20	2148
KUPON	26/2	.4													2		2	1		1	2	1			•	2		3	19	1	17		17	2.1	12		18	2034
TARUBA		6	5										1	2			1	1	1	1	7	1	3			1	3	3	58	4	37	2	37	1.7	16	17	49	3980
CTOKOLIO	24/2	2											1	2	1		4	4		3						2	3	3	13	2	13		13	1.8	7	9	12	1121
KABONAMI		2	2							1	1			1	2				2	5	1	1				2		2	8	1	10	3	101	8	3	6	9	1017
KUINAI	11		2					1		1	1			1	1		3	3	3	4						3		2	11	2	12	2	121	11	3	8	11	1217
LE-ERA	2	1	2			]	L	1	1									1	1		3							5	14	3	15	5	152	2.2	12	9	15	1630 2
MOMOGONARI	23/2	3	1											3	3		3	1	2	4	3					4			19	3	15	1	151	• 5	13	8	18	1638 2
PURANAVIA			11							1	2				1		3	6	3	1	5	2				.4	.1	3	16	3	13	1	1.31	.7.	.9	8	12	1230 2
KORO			3 2				*							1	2	1	1				45	1				.2		10	37	4	24		241	.9. :	23 1	7	36 2	2768 40 50
€ ·										r *		1000				No.				12											12.5							
	160														•					1	10	A.A.					1	1 1		á,		2	9 2	.2	3118	3 3	2	75 52
LABONAMI			3								1				2				1	4	11					5	1	3 3	55	9	30	4 3	30 2	5	272	5 3	1. 30	074 56
			1	3							1							1	2		11					1	1	3 2	29	5	26	3 2	26 2	6	262	1 2	3 2	961 50
SIANEK WARUWARU	ų		9								1 2		1	1	1	3		1 1	4 4	. 3	17	1				2		2 5	52	8	41	4 1	+1 2	2.7	403	6 4	1 4	5101 8
BEREREKI	11			1							1		1			2			1	2	2					1		6 1	9	4	17	2	17 2	2.0	111	7 2	20 1	9 34 3

and a state of the																	2			11 -						13	29		26	3 2	6 2	.6 2	521 3	23 2	2961 50
DOWARD	3	2 5	5						1	2		1	1	3		1	4	4	3	17	1					13	52	8	41	4 4	1 2	.7 4	036	41 1	45101 8
TERRET		2 1							1			1		2				1	2	2				1		6	19	4	17	2 1	7 2	.0 1	117	20 1	19 34
BARORAN 11 2	1/2 1	4					2	1				s	2			3	2	1	1 :	13				6		10	29	5	23	2 2	3 2	.2 2	018	15	23 54 1
TINGGETA	8	1				ł							1	1		-		1	1	3				3		5	9	3	7	1	7 2	.0	8 7	6	7 20
GAUA	1	3	>										1					1	1	8	1			2		2	21	3	17	2 1	7 2	.5 1	713	11 :	72 20 38
TANGE		5 5				1							2	1			1	1	2	13				10											156 37 84
	1.5.4				-				*******				2	-	•	1	2		1	1 7	1														98 26 55 1
ARE	1000	1									******		-			3	1	6	2																62 2 33
								-	k			••••					1		-	*****			*******		******										93
ARADE 11	3	2		-V				1									7			7		*****		4											5 49 1 116
	A. (1993). 1993	3	4			1				-				1	inder			-	1	2	REAL		1000 (3	4											1 60 5
						1												4		2				- FREE	and the second	100	2.00	138		1000	State N	1225	125.0160	194.2	6 36 2 63 3 40 2
						T							-						2	7				16	0.00		1. 1. 2	1.20		State Part		10000	1200		168 101 67
								-					-	-		-	-			-					and a second				1	1/2	1.1.1.1.	*		- from	1465
LORO	17/2		3										.1			1	2			15	. 2	2			2										94 71 36
	18/2													_1_						1	3			1											20 16
LOPERE			4.4					1												7	1														57 50
BATTAVUN	A		3 1		******													23	17	4	1			2	1	4	13	1 1	1	2 11	1.7	1 9	510	) 11	25 19 57
LOTARE 1	1872	1	1		•••••															5	1 2	2	1			2	21	1.1	15	5 15	2.0	9	1111	+ 15	31 26
STROI	16/2	2	8			+	1						.1	.1	*****		1	2	1	17	3 2	2	1	3		01	45 1	10	36	2 36	2.0	2 22	353	7 38	8 85 82 92
TILAND			3.3								11	I	1			1			2	12	61				2	2	27	2	22	3 22	2.	0 13	161	8 19	46 16
AROPAN.		. 4	4							1 .	2					1		5	8	10	3			4	3	8	37	6	27	3 27	2.	2.25	163	0 27	69 50
TPOSI			2			1	1				1		1	1		1	2	2		3					1	8	32	1	29	1 29	2.	1 22	212	9 31	60 53
TETMAR	123/2															24	17			5	1			2		2	12	3	11.	1 11	2.	0 9	6	7 11	24 17
	2																																		
	TOTALS	9	788			4	2	6	5	6 1	5 4	3	31	34	.1	71	77	77	822	20 262	14 26 2	4	2	120	23	256	1	69		4 90	13	739	90	05 96	2072
																											092						648	96	6
	14.1		-								1,	GRAN				L	-																	1	

DA	Year.	19	54-	-55	2																																		
DA	and the second second	2 382 11	1			-			-									MIG	RATI	IONS			WOR		OM VI	LLAGE TUDEN	s	1	LAB	NTIA	L		ALES	5.2	(Exelu	iding	Absent	tee)	united
DA		Dee									DEA	THS		1	-	•			1			Inside	0	utside	Govt	1	ission	Ma	ales	Fen	nales	nant	her of ild- ng age	erage f Fam	Chil	ld	Adul	ts	-
CI	TE OF ENSUS	BIRT	HS	0-1	Mth.	0-1	1 Yes	ar	1-	-4	5-	8	9-	13	Ove	r 13	Females in Child Birth		1	Out		District		istrict	1		IF	10-16	6 16-45	10-16	16-45	00	Numl Ch bearit	Av	M	F	M	F	N
		м	F	M	F	1	11	F	M	F	M	F	M	Fl	M	F	Direu	M	$\frac{F}{ }$	M   1	<u>F  </u>		1 31				1	1	i										
States and a state of the	1955														1			1		1 :	2	1						1	16	4	11	-	11	2.3	10	13	10	14	2
2	8/2	2	1																			E		1		7		6	26	5	24	4	24	1.8	22	2.2	22	27	5
	11	5	2																			5							13		1.00	1		1.8					
	2/3	1				-																2				l						1.0		2.0					
										1				*						1			1								1000			1			1		
	3/3						-			1					2	2		1	1				2	1	1				1	1.		1		1.5	1		1		
RIPAIA		2	1								-			1						3	4	328	5				5 1					1		2.0	1 1				
A	3/3	2			L	-											1		٦			2		7			1	4	24		21	1	21	2.3	15	23	24	23	4
A.	4/3	2	3		····												*					1		1			1	3	17	1	16	1	16	2.0	14	12	17	21.	3
2021	u	1	1																				*****				3							1.8					
	28/2		1	L.																		2			•									2.6					
	2/3	1	1.	3.	1						1					1					.2	1		1										2.0					
OPA	1/3	4														1			2	2		7							2				2.1.	2.1.0	10		13	23	3
ATO																1					1.1	4	1				.9 .9							2.2					
0				2			-											2	1	2														1.8					
AN			2	1																		1							3. 16					2.8					
INKEL	7/3		1	2																		2			- 1 .	-	2	****** ***						2.8	8	.8.	9	12	2
RAKA			2																17	1 5	9	10	10	4	1	-	54 1	13 4	5 26	514]	. 22	821	+ 22	8	162	172	2223	25	2
	TOTA	LS	24	21	2		1	1	_	_	3	-	-	-	1	6	1	- 4	+	+	ť	-19																	
			*																																				
									c										RA	ND !	roz	AL	32	•••••												2000			
						-																				1		1	1	-	1	1	1	-					-
	1			1	1	+	l	1	T	1				1	Jung					-	3	a t					-	-		- Me	-1-				õ			-	

		. 19							DEAT	THS	*			~	-	MI	GRA'	TION	s		ABS		FROM	M VII	LAG	E		LA POT	BOUI	RAL	FE	MALE	Size	(Exe		ALS Absen	nt	
LLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRT		0-1 Mth	. 0-1	Year	1-	-4	5-	8	9-1	3	Over	13	Females in Child	In		Oı	ıt	Insie Distr	de ict	Outsi Distr	ide	Govt.	1	Mission	n	Males	1	males	gnant	Number of Child-	verage of Fami		ild	Adul	ts	GRAND
		M	F	M   F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M				Birth	M	F	M						M   1	FI	MIF	7 10-	-16 16-	15 10-1	€ 16-4	Pres	Num	A	M	F	M	FM	M-
	1955		1														1	1		5							-	5 23	_	16	-	16	52.0	24	11	20	17.3	6
THI	1	5	2													5	5			8						3				1							32 6	1.3
BIGETTA	8/3		4											2		1	4	2	3	1						2											36.9	1.
VORO	4	2	1					1								1	1										1	1.1.5	. 6	21	-	21	1.7	19	12	20 2	4 39	7:
	TOTAL	31.3	8					1	-					2		7	11	3	3	14						5	21	- 112	2 1 1	10	1 6	101		99	74	1141	09 23	1.2
								-																														
																													•									
																													-									
															-	-													•					•••••••	•••••			
											-				-																							
•																																		······ .				
																-																		*******				
																													-									
																																					*	
			1.			1		1	1	1		1	1	1		1	1	1	1	1	1			1		T								-			T	
		1	T	0			Lings a second	of here .	-toDe	8			-	100	11	-		000		Carrier de				Contraction of	APPENDIX	and the	Call		(				38					

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

30/6 - 97

sub-District Office, BUIN Bougainville.

10th February, 1955.

Mr. G. Smith, P.O., BUIN.

:

1

# Patrol Instructions

Please arrange to carry out a patrol of the NAGAVISI, BAITSI and BANONI areas. I hope that it will be possible for M.V. NIVAVI to take you to MAWARAKA to commence your patrol. road on February 14th. Failing that, you should leave by

The following police will accompany you :

	Reg. No	• 2261 6050 8939 8940	L/ Cpl PA Const	KUNDI SIANGI KUMUN SOPANE
e	purposes	8407 8078 7493 of the	patrol will	KAINGEN BIFI

- Routine duties; (1)
- (11) (111)

The

- Census; Payment of outstanding War Damage Compensation claims (the District Commissioner has advised that funds have been made available);
- Inspection of any Bailey or Steele bridges or bridging, noting especially its proximity or otherwise to possible loading points; Examination of road from JABA River mouth to KUPON and beyond, and report on the poss-ibility of making this vehiculable to (iv) (v)
  - SOVELS and beyond.

A. J. Humphries)

a/A.D.O.

25

30/14/127~

5

2

2---

18

8

3\_\_\_

7

9-

2

125

on

TERPITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



File No. 30/2/2.

Bougainville District, Headquarters, SOHANO,

25th March, 1955.

MEMORANDUM for:-

KCA/VA

303.0

The Director, Department of District Services and Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY.

tos A.D.O. Buin.

BUIN PATROL REPORT NO.2 OF 54/55 BY G. SMITH, PATROL OFFICER

The abovementioned patrol report is forwarded in triplicate.

Mr. Smith appears to have done a very good patrol, while his report is most informative.

Throughout his report Mr. Smith has made reference to the need for increased patrolling in this area. I agree whole heartedly with this comment and with the improvement in the staff position, a Fatrol Post will be re-opened in the area in May, staffed by two Officers. This action should improve villages and health.

I have been informed by the Director of Agriculture that there will be two additional Agricultural Officers posted to this District this year. The presence of this additional technical staff combined with the natives' own desire to have some commercial undertaking and the present road reconstruction programme will do much to improve the lot of these natives.

<u>Native Affairs</u>:- A district wide search will be instituted in an endeavour to apprehend VENIAI. This native's activities have been under observation some time.

MUSIAMA is also being watched and allegations that he is holding "court" will be watched closely.

<u>Roads and Bridges</u>:- Action is being taken to repair existing roads in the Buin Sub-District and to reconstruct bridges. However, I point out that the extent of this work is limited by the very meagre allocation of funds for the maintenance of roads and bridges - limited because we pay the natives for any work they do in excess of what is legally required. The Assistant District Officer is collecting all Bailey and steel bridges he possibly can, so that when we do get funds, we can go ahead.

Trade Stores and Co-operatives: - The posting of unofficial Co-operatives must stop. The Co-operative Section in this District is at present concentrating on the consolidation of their activities which at present exist mainly in the Buka Island area. When activities will be extended to Buin and elsewhere, I am unable to say; but this will be done as soon as that Section considers it is in a position to extend.

For the Buin area I am more in favour of Native Rural Societies for a start and this aspect will be closely watched. Census:- The increase in population though slight is still encourag-

Health and Hygiene:- Funds have been received for the construction of a hospital in the Boku area and when constructed will probably be manned by a European Medical Assistant. Such action will no doubt improve the general health position in the area; but at the same time I am of the opinion that it would be to the advantage of the District if the indical Officer, Buin, could undertake a leisurely patrol through the indical Officer, Buin, could undertake a leisurely patrol through the instrict to investigate the alleged increase of Tuberculosis.

30-14-127

3

2

2

18

8

3\_\_\_\_

7

9

12

2

125

on

13th April, 1955.

The District Commissioner, Bougainville. SOMANO.

# PATROL REPORT BUIN No. 3 of 1954/55.

Mr. Smith's report has been received.

I notice that after seven days, Mr. Smith had to return to Buin to get more stores, leaving the native police to continue the search for Venial. Not very good organisation. From the patrol diary it would appear that the Patrol Officer did not return to the area until February 14th, 1955. What happened regarding the police and others of the party between January 27th and February 14th, 1955?

It is noted that on February 21st ten villages were consused. A patrol is not of much use if it is rushed.

These unofficial Co-operatives have proved, in other places, to be a source of trouble. The natives haven 's the faintest idea of how to operate them and so their money is lost. I hope that you have this situation in hand.

There is no unofficial paramount luluai. He may be the natural leader of the area, but his ætivities of operating courts and awarding penalties cannot go on. It would appear that an investigation by an experienced officer is necessary. Certainly more patrolling should be done

By getting out among the people your officers will and be trusted by them. It is then that we will begin to see an improvement.

Items of interest to other Departments have been passed to those concerned.

Nr. Smith has given a good picture of the area visited and the report is well set out, but there are some points where a little advice would help him in his work.

1 A. 1 (A.A. Roberts.) Director

The Di Depart

NEMORI

PORT 1

l u Lebort

for in this c Post w

I will b this y with t

lot of <u>Mative</u> deavou

A trucourt

observ

Roads in the out th tion o We pay require and sto go ane

Trade 1 tives 1 presen at pres be exten be done

ixtend. Fo for a f

ing. Health

a hosp:

ledical dedical

ed by a

30/14/127~

5

2---

5

3

2

2

8 8

3\_\_\_\_

7

9

12

2

125

2

In Reply Please Quote

No. 30/2/2.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

MEMORANDUM for :-

21st April, 1955.

Bougainville District,

Headquarters, SOHANO,

The Director, Department of District Services and Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT - BUIN No. 3 OF 1954/55.

Your memorandum 30-14-127 of 13th April, refers.

The reason for the break in the patrol is not known; but information will be supplied by patrol information.

The reason for doing so many villages on one day is that there are insufficient rest-houses in the area and this is being rectified.

It is intended that an officer will be posted to this area for the establishment of a patrol post early in May. This should in-crease patrolling and improve general conditions.

Kallen

(K. C. Atkinson) District Commissioner.

30/3 - 150

3

2

2

2

18

3

3\_\_\_\_

7

9

12

125

bn

s b.District Office, BUDI Bougainville.

31st May, 1955.

District Commissioner, District of Bougainville, Haudguarters, SOIANA.

## Patrol Raport BUIN No. 3 of 1954/1955

District Services memorandum 30-14-127 dated 13th April, 1955, with a copy thereof minuted to this office by you (your reference 30/2/2 of 27/4/55) refere.

Paragraph 2 of the measurandum - Mr. Smith may not have pointed out this sufficiently clearly in his report, but his initial visit to this area was solely for the purpose of apprehending the native VENIAI, a task which he and I reasonably enough considered could be completed in five days. Having planned for five days only, rations for such a period only were taken, and I submit that the fact of Mr. Smith's returning after seven days is not indicative of bed organisation. The police, during Mr. Smith's absence, continued the search for VENIAI, and were, before his departure, provided with tobacco sufficient to buy food. There were no "others of the party" - please sufficient to buy food. new Patrol Report jacket.

Paragraph 3 - presumbly the patrol report has not been properly examined - the patrol diary for February 21st reads : "Amday. From Delmba to the haulet of Sipi for inspection and return to Bekuba. Sipi natives still in Bekuba

village register. Overnight at Bakuba." Presumably therefore the reference is intended for January 21st -the patrol diary makes no reference to census having been taken at the villages listed; in actual fact these are SIMAI Group villages, through which Mr. Smith had to pass to reach the MAGAVISI. Naturally no consus was taken.

The unofficial co-operatives may, I think, be said to

be in hand.

UNUTE tos-

Director, priment of District Services Mative Affairs,

gwarded, pleas

TOTT

9 945

Creas

Paragraph 5 - Mr. Smith may have used unvisely the term "unofficial paramount luluai", but is aware that there is no such office. For some ten years now officers have been aware of the activities of MUSIAMA, but no tangible evidence sufficient to curb his activities had been forthcoming until after Mr. Smith had completed his patrol. Such apparently sufficient evidence has now been received, and appropriate action initiated. This will be made the subject of a separate memorandum when matters are finalised.

(A.J. Hangh.vies)



Amou Return to Sto

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

# PATROL REPORT

District of BOUGAINVILLE Report No. BUI 3 1954/55
Patrol Conducted by GORDON SMITH. Patrol Officer.
Area Patrolled MAKIS PARAMOUNTCY - BUIN LINGUISTIC GROUP.
Patrol Accompanied by EuropeansNIL
Natives
Duration—From 26 / 4./1955 to 4./.5./19.55 and 11/5/55
Number of Days
Did Medical Assistant Accompany ?
Last Patrol to Area by-District Services/.1.2/1952
Medical /
Map Reference Bougainville Island South Series 4 miles to 1 inch.
Objects of Patrol Census Revision Payment of War Damage outstanding.
Village Inspection and routine Uties.
DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.
Forwarded, please.
A 17/19 55 hhatter District Commissioner
Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £511.70.
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £
Amount Paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund £

8

3

7

2

125

Copy.

# Village Popu

P

i m n v

ho ro ti

ma do by of st ex sa

en

	T		-						1	DEATH	HS .						
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	Bi	rths	0-1' N	Month	0-1	Year	1-			8		-13	1	r 13	Females in Child Birth	7
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Bin Fe	M
Hku	1955 3/5	7	2						1	1					1		
Tokuaka	4/5	1	3									1			1		
Kokopo	3/5	5	5						1								
Lerot	3/5	4	1														
Morula	2/5	2	3											1	3.		
Turigan	2/5	2	9					1						1		-	
Tsimbo	2/5	5	1	-					1			1		1	1		
Taropa	2/5	2											1				
Tebebisou	30/4	6				1		1	.,			1		1	3		1
Sjuru	30/4	2	7											1	2		1
Tubaru	29/4	5	3						1							-	
Lukaruru	29/4	- 6	7											1.	1		4
Kogisagino	23/4	5	4		1				1	1			1	3	1		4
Tugiu	2874	5	5		1			1	1			1		2	-		2
Tuaragai	28/4	2	2						1					1	1		4
Tugiogu	28/4	6	4									ļ	1	4	1		
Mouakei	28/4	4	1							L		-		-	2		4
. Ibiro	28/4	2	1_						1							-	H
Nabako	26/4	7-	2											5	1		
Nakorei	4/5		3											1			-
Laguai	11/5	13	10											4	2		4
Kaukanai	11/5											-				-	-
														-		-	-
	Totak:	94	72		2	1	-	3	9	3	-	4	3	26	20	-	12
																	-
				-			-		-			-			-	-	1
													-		-	-	1
	-				-										-	-	1
									4								1
		1						-						-			1
		-	-											150			1
							-					-			-		

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

Patrol Report No. BUI 3. 54/55.

File No. 30/1.

5

3

2

2

2\_\_\_ 18

8

3

7

9 12

2

25

ng

on

3

REPORT OF A PATROL TO THE MAKIS PARAMOUNTCY BUIN LINGUISTIC GROUP.

OFFICER CONDUCTING PATROL :

GORDON SMITH Patrol Officer.

AREA PATROLLED :

MAKIS PARAMOUNTCY.

1.

OBJECTS OF PATROL :

Census Revision. 2.

Payment of outstanding War Damage 3. Village Inspection.

DURATION :

opu

1

4

1

2

2

1

2

0

Females in Child Birth

Nine Days. From the 26th. April, 1955 to the 4th. May, 1955.

PERSONNEL :

Gordon Smith. Patrol Officer.

Reg.	No.	5154B 7408	Cpl. Const.	TUP.
11	if	8061		SANIK.
"	"	8940	17	MALIU. SOPANE.

Paramount Luluai MAKIS. Carriers from village to village.

# INTRODUCTION .:

The area controlled by the Paramount Luluai MAKIS is the western portion of the BUIN Liguistic group. The para-mountcy occupies a large area of the coastal plain and extends northerly to the foothills of the Crown Prince Ranges below the volcanic area of lake LOLORU.

The last patrol to the area was in December 1952.

Cosidering the lack of patrolling in the area general housing standards were faif, though it is apparent that little or nothing has been done with regard to the maintainance of roads for some considerable time. The exception being the secroads for some considerable time. The exception being the stion of road to the SIUAI which is reasonably maintained for vehicular traffic.

The area as a whole is well supplied with coconuts mainly from pre-war plantings, and little re-planting has been The possibilities for economic advancement done since the war. by way of agricultural development are great, but with the exception of isolated instances nothing is being done. The economy is still at a subsistance level and is supported by money from external scources i.e. labourers on plantations and also from the sale of sweet-potato to the administration.

Health throughout the area visited is fair though the openic of influenza at present in the Sub-District appears to be spreading, mainly in the vicinity of PIANO Mission.

### INTRODUCTION (Cont.);

Education of the natives is mainly confined to the Missions working in the area. The Roman Catholic Mission at PIANO having over 150 students enrolled about half of whom are resident while the remainder are day students.

The general native situation is and courts held were mainly arbitration in respect of pigs and failure to repay loans. these were all settled amacably.

Several natives failed to line for census. The majority of cases were hospitalized either in the Aid Posts or at the PIANO Mission hospital which is supervised by the Nursing sister. Four female natives were absent without reasonable excuse. Action was taken against these in the Court for Native Affairs.

DIARY OF PATROL :

- 26th. April From KANGU, BUIN station to the AKU Aid Post. Inspection of Aid Post. Cargo to TOGIOGU Rest House, by truck. Thence to NABAKU village for inspection and census. On to FIANO Roman Catholic Mission. Overnight at PIANO.
- 27th, April From PIANO to TOGIOGU village for inspection and census. Thence to the villages of IBIRO and MOUAKE for inspection and census. Return to Rest House TOGIOGU. Overnight at TOGIOGU Rest House.
- 28th. April. From TOGIOGU to the village of TUARAGAI FOR INSPECTION and Gansus. Thence to the village of TUGIU and KOGISAGANO for inspection and census. Thence to the hamlet of LOBIGOU and return to TUGIU via KANAI hamlet and KOGISAGANO. Overnight at TUGIU.

3

2

2

1 .8

8

3\_\_\_

7

9

12

2

325

ng.

.on

- 29th. April. From TUGIU village to the hamlet of AKAMORO. Thence to the village of LUKARURU for inspection and c census. MAIMIKA hamlet inspected. Thence to the village of TUBARU FOR INSPECTION AND CENSUS. Overnight at TUBARU.
- 30th. April. From TUBARU to the hamlet KAUKAU, thence to the villag age of PURURUINO for inspection and census at SIURU village after inspection there. On to the small village of TOBOBISOU for inspection and census.
- 1st. May. Sunday. Aid post visited a.m. talks with natives etc.

2nd. May. From TOBOBISOU village to TAROPA and thence to TSIMBU village, for inspection and census. On to the village of TURIGAU for inspection and census and thence to the village of MORULA for inspection and censug.

3rd. May. On to the village of KOKOPO FOR INSPECTION AND census. Thence to LEROT village and on to AKU Rest House. Inspection of AKU village and census.

s. The series

2.

## PATROL DIARY (Cont.)

3rd. May. Thence to NABAKU Village and on to the Mission Station at PIANO. Return to AKU Rest House.

Overnight at AKU.

4th. May.

From AKU to the village of TOKUAKA for inspection and census. Thence by canoe towards the village of K KAUKAUXI. Inspection of KAUKAUAI village and on to the village of LAGUAI. On to the village of NAKOREI for inspection and census. Return to the SILIBAI and thence by Land Rover to BUIN.

11 th. May.

From BUIN to LAGUAI village. Inspection and census followed by census of natives of KAUKAUAI. Return to the sub-district headquarters at KANGU, (BUI (BUIN).

5

3

2

2

1 .8

8

3\_\_\_

7

9

2

325

ng

ion

g

#### END OF PATROL DIARY.

#### NATIVE AFFAIRS :

As stated in reports of earlier patrols to this area, The MAKIS Paramountcy is influenced by certain men of strong personality. Alist of these natives and their background was given i in the patrol Report BUIN No.4 of 1952/53 conducted by Mr. A. K. Jackson, then Acting Assistant District Officer, Buin.

Several of these natives are still living, and it is difficult to reconcile their apparent control of the natives with the present situation in the Paramountcy. Certain instructions given to the natives by earlier patrolling officers have been dis -regarded especially with regard to the maintainance of the roads and tracks in the area patrolled. It appears that either the natives mentioned as being of 'keen mentality, balanced judgement, realism' etc. are without a great deal of authority in the area or their interestile more in consolidating their own endeavours than in developing the area as a whole.

As far as can be seen from the previous report of a patrol to the area little or no development has taken place and the natives are rather retrogressing. There is a noticeable desire among the natives to break up once more into smaller groups and to form the hamlet group existingbefore Europeen penitration. The immediate post war Registers and villages were made to suit existing conditions and now several of the prewar villages are desirous of regaining there entity together with the appointment of Luluais and tul-tuls. As the population of these smaller hamlets is small no recommendation for the appointment of new Luluais is made. The residents of the hamlets have been listed together in the village books thus the village book for KOGISAGANO now comprises the villagers of KOGISAGANO and LOBIGOU, while that of TOBOBISOU comprises the names of the natives of TOBOBISOU= ANd the pre-war village of KANAIA.

Several natives from TUGIOCU village wished to form a new housing site about fifteen minutes walk away from the present village site. No adequate reason was given and permission was refused.

The patrol met the normal run of complaints about pigs and damage to gardens. Damage was assessed by the natives with the patrol Officer acting as arbitrator and settlement made.

## NATIVE AFFAIRS (Cont.) :

Several natives failed to line for census. No reasonable account was given for the obmision and action was taken against the offenders in the Court for Native Affairs. The majors for the failure to line in most cases was that they did not feel like it.

4.

# NATIVE AGRICULTURE AND LIVE-STOCK.

Natives of the area visited reported no shortage of food in their gardens. The amount of damge to gardens by domesticated pigs is not so serious as it was a year or so ago and the natives are taking considerably more care over the maintenance of fences around the gardens and in the prevention of trespass by pigs.

With regard to economic development of the area little is being done. An earlier interest in the production of rice as a marketable product and also as a subsidiary food has almost evapourated. Little rice is now being grown. The main reason reported by the natives is that that rice is killed by a grub before it matures.

3

2

2

:8-

8

3

7

9

12

325

ng

ion

KauKau the main crop of the area is grown both for home consumption and also for sale to the uropeans interested in its purchase.

Peanuts are grown but in small quantities only and again there is little interest in the production of large quantities.

Throughout the area visited there are several reasonably sized stands of coconuts. These are all of pre-war plantings but a little re-planting has been done since the war to fill in where palms have died. At the present time these are used solely for eating and no copra is being produced. The native MOROKEN=of KAUKAUAI village has planted a smallarea of palms and these appear to be in good condition.

The greater part of the MAKIS Paramountcy is plain country of rich alluvium. There is ample scope for agricultural develo development by the natives but at the present time little is being done. The reasons for this are probably, complete lack of interest in the development of there community as at the present time the majority of the natives are living on a subsistence economy purchasing cloth and knives etc. from there earnings as labourers and also as they received adequate compensation for war-damage this also is being used for the purchase of essential items. The natives have no reason to work save for their immediate needs. A second consideration is the failure of the rice project due possibly to the insectpest but more probably to the fact that the planting harvesting and threshing requires more work than the root vegetables for less obvious bulk. The third consideration is of course the market for the produce if and when produced. This last when coupled with the production supply constitues a victious circle, and the initial move should be encouraged in the natives. i.e. if the crop is produced in adequate and economic quantities for the market then it will be purchased and the money used for the production of more produce which in turn buffs up the market again, however if the production is small then it is not sound economically to purchase small quantities and the market is sound economically to purchase small quantities end the market is

It would then be a sound move on the part of the administration to position an experienced Agricultural Officer at BUIN to take on extension duties and encourage the natives in the production of cash crops such as CACAO, Coconuts, rice under supervision so that it is husbanded correctly and also with power to purchase what goods are produced in what ever quantities they are produced. This would in the initial stages doubtless work at a loss but as the market expanded then it would be an economic

business.

ng

ion

g

#### NATIVE AGRICULTURE AND LIVE STOCK (Cont.)

As stated earlier the natives are paying more attention to the proper husbanding of their pigs, but at the present time pigs are still a mark of riches and are used for feasts and trading rather than as a constant square of animal protein food. The pig population is extensive.

There are many fowls in the area and a few ducks. These are in most case unpenned and for the most part not hand fed.

# ROADS AND BRIDGES :

It is apparent that since the passage of the last patrol to the area little or no work has been done on the inter village tracks. However the main road through to the SIMAI group is well cared for and maintained. Hower ditches are to be cleared and the overhanging trees cut back. The vahicular road from KUAPI to PIANO Mission station and beyond to the foot of the TUGIU ridge is generally in poor condition. Grass over the road had been cut for the passage of the patrol but the surface was greasy and at the present time not suitable for traffic. Drains are to be reopened and the boggy patches where not already drained are to have ditches along the roadside. Heavy overhanging bush is to be cut down.

The section of road from the village of MORULA to AKU could be made trafficable with no great effort though several bigges are needed. This road appears to have been used by vehicles at an earlier date but without maintainance has deteriorated i.e. small land slips and erosion.

The inter-village tracks away from the potentially vehiculable sections are poor, and as stated above little or no work has been done for many months. Natives have been advised that they are to maintain these tracks in the future.

The development of the area patrolled is of course bound up with the development of roads in the area and in the limit the more vehicular road available within reasonable limits the easier will be the marketing of produce and and transport from the producer to the markets. Natives have been advised of the reasons for road development but at the present time do not as a whole appear to grasp the situation.

#### EDUCATION :

Lorazer dis

used

TUOD

inini

elit

PEPE

Dead Loss

ISHO

In this community education is confined mainly to the Roman Catholic Mission. Several natives of the area are at school in the higher schools at KIETA and in BUKA Island, and a few are in the Methodist Mission school at KAHILI while two are at the Seventh Day Adventist School at RUMBA, in the KIETA Sub-District.

The Roman Catholic Mission at PIAN® has about 150 natives enrolled about half of these being day students while the remainder from more distant villages in the area are boarders. Daily average for the school is around the 120 mark.

There is at present no Admisistration school for the area but some natives are at school at the Educational Centre at BUIN. There were no requests by the natives for the opening of an administration school in the area and it is apparent that of an administration school in starts the natives will not be greatly until compulsory education starts the natives will not be greatly interested in furbhering their education.

## VILLAGES AND VILLAGE OFFICIALS .:

Villages of the area patrolled were of reasonable standard but improvements could well be made. The village areas at the time of the patrol were clean but it is doubtfull if this state of affairs was so immediately prior to the visit of the patrol. Natives are for the most part disinterested in the appearance of the village, and apparently spend a considerable time in the garden houses. This is especially so at the village of LAGUAI, a village of sophisticated natives who have indeed made a pleasnat 'House Line' but who in fact live in shanties in the bush. These natives have been directed in to the village and after two months will again be visited and those bush houses which are poorly made and insanitary will be condemned.

Housing is in the main built off the ground and in many in stances with a small kitchen attached also offithe ground.

General sanitation at the time of the patrol was good. Though in some instances more latrines are to be constructed.

Villages are in the main well placed and water is of reasonab. -able access. 2

5

3

2

1-

;8

8

3

7

9

12

2

325

ng

ion

g

### Village Officials.

The village Officals of the area are for the most part lacking in initiative, or rather it would appear so. They do not appear to have the support of the natives of their respective villages and appear quite prepaired to do as little as possible in the way of improving the living standards of the villages.

The Paramount Luluai of the area MAKIS if, as was stated in an earlier patrol to the area, he has excellent control over all of the officials is not doing his job to the best of his ability. For my part I consider that his influence is greatest over the natives of his immediate vicinity i.e. KOKOPO, AKU, NABAKU etc. and is very slight over the rest of the Paramountcy.

From personal observation it appears that the natives are not amenable to discipline and prefer to follow their own immediate interests while the development of the area as a whole does not concern them.

#### MISSIONS.

The mission with the greatest following in the area is of course the Roman Catholic Mission with its centre at PIANO.

The Methodist Mission has a small following at TUGIOGU, KOGISAGANO and NAKOREI but the bulk of the natives are ostensibly Roman Catholic.

There is a small group of Seventh Day Adventists at TOGIOGU.

#### CENSUS :

20

1552

As stated earlier several natives failed to line, in Their villages. Those who were not in one of the three Aid Posts of the area or who were not in the Native Hospital at PIANO were of the area or who were not in the Native Hospital at PIANO were asked to give adequate reason for this failure. Those failing asked to give adequate reason were fined the sum of One Pound.

All of the natives resident in the area were seen by the mod of the patrol.

#### CENSUS :

Previous Census. Migrations in Births	1794 23 _166	Migrations DEATHS	out 33 71 104
	1983		

# Total this census 1,839.

The percentage of males absent from the area at work is very high. Approximately 37% of the/natives of the/ adult group are absent at work,11% working outside the district, male while 26% are working in the Bougainville District on plantations, mainly outside the Buin Sub-District.

This high percentage of absentees may be the reason for the general failure of the natives to maintain houses and roads in good order but it is thought that it is due more to the desparity between the number of males and the number of females. The males leaving home because the chances of marriage are so limited.

The greater part of the natives are reported to be engaged as casual workers and voluntarily offer themselves for work thoggh in recent months there have been recruiters in the area, both Native Assistants and also European. Any further recruiting in the area would not be beneficial to the native community although there is little to prevent the natives working as casual labourers.

3

2

2

:8

8

3

7

9

12

2

125

ng

ion

g

.....

The population of the area shows a netural increase of 95 for the 29 months since the last patrol, thus showing a healthy increase of just over 20 per year for that period.

#### WAR DAMAGE .:

B

onT

TO LEB OJ Four ousstanding payments of War Damge Compensation were paid to the natives concerned totalling £51.17.0.

Several natives stated that they had not yet received payment for claims entered in 1949. These natives were advised that the records would be searched. Claims have not been found and it is considered that the natives concerned may have claimed at another centre or which is more likely that they wish to obtain money without the trouble of working for it. There is at the present time no proof as to the loss or to the claim being made.

#### CONCLUSION :

Natives can be considered to be living amicably together. However their activities in the fields of general improvement of living standards and the development of the area generally are not encouraging. The natives appear to be quite happy with the present state of affairs and are quite prepaired to goin living as they are for many affairs. However instruction has been given for the adequate maintenance of the villages at all times and also for the maintenance of roads of the villages at all times instructions must of course be followed throughout the area. These instructions must realise that it is up as soon an possible and the natives must realise that it is /impossible to maintain/in a static condition while they are in /impossible to maintain/in a static condition while they are in

It is apparent that such appreciation must stem from activity both from the specialised departments of Agriculture Mucation, in the form of Rural Development activities,

### CONCLUSION :

09

22

unis s 1

100

and a state

100

saog sevis

tom Sas

1

and of couse by increase in the patrolling activity by District Services and Native Affairs.

Good for in it

-

.

7-

5

3

2

2

1-18-

8

3\_\_\_\_

7

9

2

125

ng

ion

g

(GORDON SMITH.) Patrol Officer.

#### REPORT ON THEAPOLICE ACCOMPANYING THE PATROL TO THE MAKIS PARAMOUNTCY, BUIN.

Four members of the Native Constabulery accompanied this patrol to the MAKIS Paramountcy.

5154B Corporal TUP.

Quite an able native.

7408 Const. SANIK.

A reliable native.

8061 Const. MALIU.

A good worker though sometimes irresponsible.

8940 Const. SOPANE.

A good type of native interested in his work and consistently conscientious.

Guda Sunti.

(GORDON SMITH.) Patrol Officer.

# APPENDIX 'B'.

# REPORT OF HEALTH AND HYGEINE IN THE MAKIS PARAMOUNTCY - BUIN LINGUISTIC GROUP.

General standard of hygeine throughout the area patrolled is satisfactory, thoggh no doubt only at the time of the patrol when every effort is made to clean and carry out earlier orders with regard to the hygeine and sanitation of the village. -

5

3

2

2

8

3\_

7

9.2 2

125

e

ng

ion

g

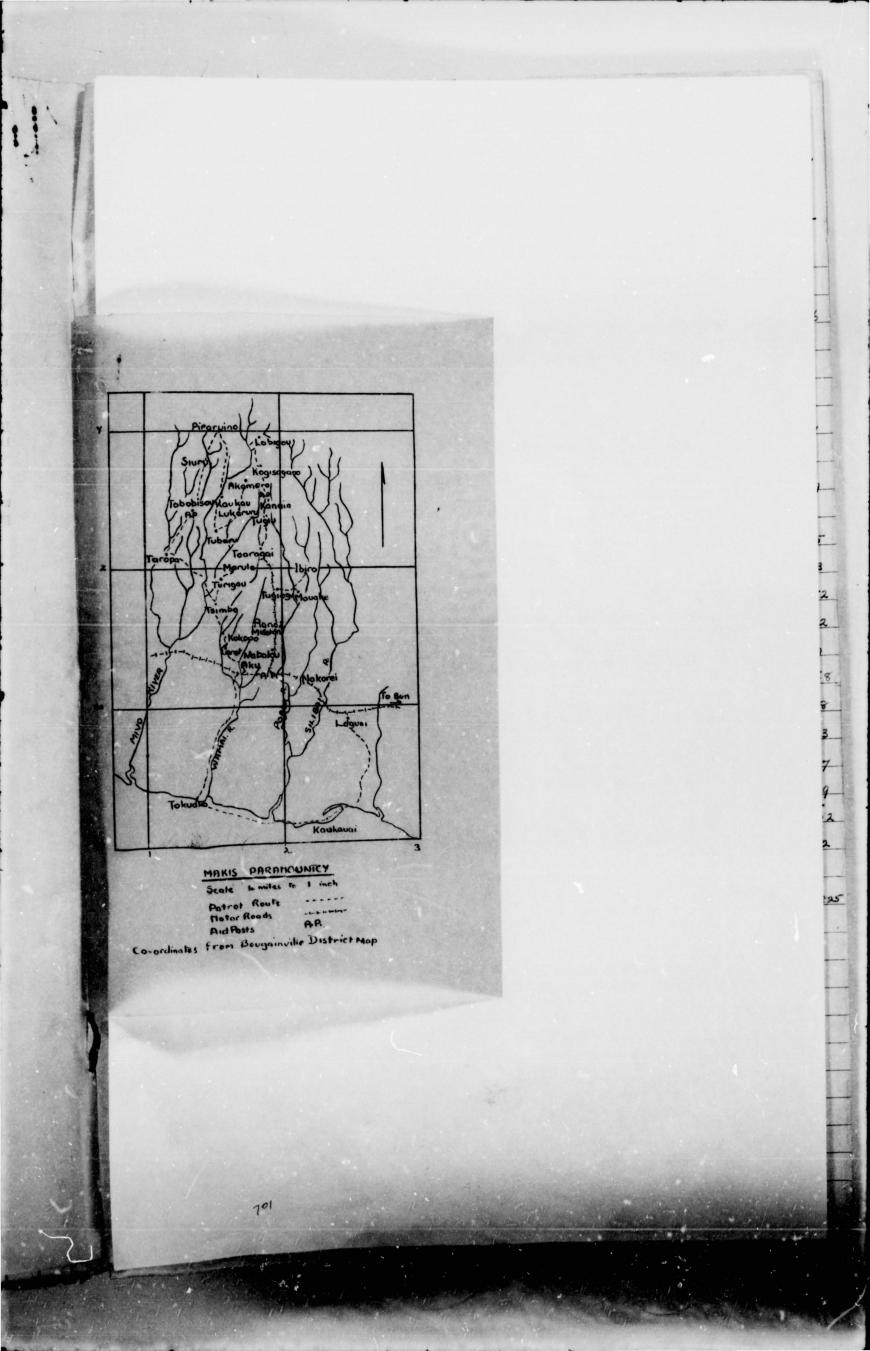
With regard to the health of the natives. The influenza epedemic was experienced in a mild form in the area patrolled thoggh several natives were in hospital at the Mission Hospital at PIANO.

The various skin diseases are looked after by the Native Medical Assistants in the three Aid Posts of the area but the greater part of the natives in reasonable access to the mission station at PIANO visit this centre for treatment.

Aid Posts in the area were mainly clean and apparently well cared for but no doubt this was only for the benefit of the patrolling officer.

Guden Funch.

(<u>GORDON SMITH.</u>) Patrol Officer.





TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

KCA/VM



In Reply Please Quote No.30/2/2.

36/14/138

5

2

2

7

8

3

7

9

12

2

325

Bougainville District, Headquarters, SOHANO.

21st July, 1955.

MEMORANDUM FOR:

Director of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY.

# PATROL REPORT NO. BUI. 3-54/55. BY MR. G. SMITH. P.O.

The above report is forwarded in triplicate.

As the Assistant District Officer, Buin, said in his covering etter to me :-

"The Patrol Report gives the usual picture of an area starving for Administrative patrolling..."

<u>Native Affairs</u> - The lack of authority by the village officials is only a reflection on past lack of patrolling. Usually, if village officials can be sure of regular patrolling, when their orders are backed up, they will do the work. In the present instance there has been no patrol since December, 1952. As this area is only about twenty miles from Buin, it does not speak creditably of previous Officers.

<u>Native Agriculture</u> - I have stated elsewhere that an Agricultural Officer, experienced in this District, will be proceeding to Buin in the near future. The plans are not that he will remain there, but rather that he will do intensive patrolling through the Buin Sub-District. His headquarters will be at Sohano, and he will be expected to carry out his share of the experimental side of agricultural extension.

I have not had previous advice about rice being killed by a grub before it matured. This information will be passed on to the District Agricultural Officer for his advice and further investigation if necessary.

<u>Census</u> - The increase of about two per cent is most encouraging but I feel that even this will be exceeded when, as the Assistant District Officer plans, there is more patrolling and at regular intervals.

Mr. Smith should pay more attention to his additions. There appears to be eight errors in adding vertical columns and the total population appears to be 1,851 and not 1,839.

(K.C. Atkinson), District Officer

Enc:

c.c. Assistant District Officer, Buin.

NA.30-14-138

-

6

7-

5

3

-2

2

7-

8

3\_

7

9.2 2

325

12th Sept., 1955.

The District Officer, Bougainville District, SOHANO.

# PATROL REPORT BUI. 3-54-55. MR. G. SMITH, P/O.

Considering the area's proximity to Buin, the above report reveals a far from satisfactory state of affairs. I trust that this will be remedied by vigorous patrol activity and <u>positive</u> native administration.

If the area has not, as Mr. Smith avers, been visited for 22 years, it is not surprising that the village officials are obtaining little response from the people.

You have adequately covered all other aspects in your covering memorandum.

Ls

do

per

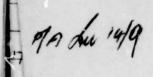
Pla - 26

X

11

de

ue barth K. McCarthy (1)



# tion Register

Area Patrolled Buin Makis Paramounter .

| 5    | 1.                |  |  | T FRC  | om vii   |   
   
   |   |   
   
   |   
   | LAB<br>POTE  | OUR<br>NTIAL   
   
   |   | FEY  | MALES  | Size  
   | (E;   | TO<br>kc!uding  | TALS<br>Absc  | ntee)   | 97  |
|------|-------------------|--|--|--|--
--
---
---
--
---
--
---|--
--
--|---|--|--
---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Dut  |                   |  |  |  | Ge   |   
   
   | 1   | ssion   
   
   | M   
   | ales   | Fem  
   
   | nales   | gnant  | aber<br>Shild<br>tring   | UE  
   | C   |   | 1   |   | GRAND<br>TOTAL  |
| F    | M                 | F  | M  | F  | M  | F   
   
   | M   | F   
   
   | 10-16   
   | 16-45  | 10-16  
   
   | 16-45   | Pres   | Nun<br>of C<br>Bes<br>Ag   | A   
   | M   | F   | M   | F   | M + F   |
|      | 6                 | ,  |  |  |  |   
   
   |   | 1   
   
   |   
   | 22   | 5  
   
   | 20  | 1  | 20   | 2.0   
   | 19  | 13  | 20  | 22  | 92 45- + 37   |
|      |                   | (,)  | 3  |  |  |   
   
   | 3   |   
   
   | 4   
   |  |  
   
   |   |  | 20   | | | |
   | 1   |   |   |   | 40  |
|      |                   |  |  |  |  |   
   
   |   |   
   
   |   
   |  | 4  
   
   |   |  |  | | | |
   | 1   |   |   |   | 98  |
|      | (2)               |  | 2  | P  | 5  |   
   
   |   | 8   
   
   |   
   |  |  
   
   |   |  |  | | | |
   | 1   |   |   |   | 43  |
| 2    | 4-                |  | P  | P  | 17   |   
   
   | 5   | 1   
   
   |   
   | 17   |  
   
   |   |  | 12   | | | |
   |   |   | 11  |   | 59  |
| T    | 1-                | (2)  | ,  | P  | F  |   
   
   | 5   |   
   
   | 8   
   | 13   | 5  
   
   | 11  | 1  | 11.  | 1.8   
   |   |   |   |   | 81  |
| -    | .3                | 14   | 6  | P  | 11   |   
   
   | 3   | 5   
   
   | 4   
   | 21   | 5  
   
   | 15  | 1.   | 15   | 2.9   
   |   | 1   | 13  | 16  | 49  |
| =    | 1                 | P  | 4  | P  | P  |   
   
   | 2   | P   
   
   | 2   
   | 13   | 17   
   
   | 10  | 1  | 10   | 2.3   
   |   | 4   |   | /3  | 32+47<br>36   |
| 3    | 4                 | (1).   |  | (1)  | -  |   
   
   |   |   
   
   | 2   
   | 10   | 1  
   
   | 8   | 1  | 8  |   
   | 1'  | 3   | 7   | 7   | 24+12   |
| 5    | 4                 |  | 2  |  |  | -   
   
   | 1   |   
   
   | 1   
   | 19   | 11   
   
   | 19  | 4  | 119  | 2:0   
   | 12  | 8   | 12  | 20  | 31+29   |
| -    | 14                |  | 1  |  |  |   
   
   | 4   | 2   
   
   | 10  
   | 31   | 7-   
   
   | 23  | 3  | 23   | 2.6   
   | 18  | 22  | 23  | 27  |   |
|      | 6                 | 1  | 3  |  |  |   
   
   | 5   | 2   
   
   | 4   
   | 33   | 4  
   
   | 22  | 2  | 22   | 2.3   
   | 19  | 18  | 24  | 24  |   |
|      | 15                |  | 3  |  |  |   
   
   | 4   | 6   
   
   | 11  
   | 42   | 13   
   
   | 32  | 3  | 32   | 2.4   
   | 29  | 30  | 29  | 37  |   |
|      | 4                 |  | L  |  |  |   
   
   | 8   | 1   
   
   | 9   
   | 23   | 6  
   
   | 17  | 2  | 17   | 2.3   
   | 20  | 24  | 26  | 27  |   |
|      | 6                 |  | 3  |  |  |   
   
   | 5   |   
   
   | 12  
   | 32   |  
   
   | 1   | 2  | 1  | | | |
   | 2-  | 7 25  | - 30  | 37  | V   |
| 1    | 3                 |  | 2  |  |  |   
   
   | 5   | 4   
   
   | 6   
   | 20   |  
   
   | 17  | 2  | 17   | 2.0   
   | 17  | 1.8   | 18  | 24  | 73  |
|      | 7                 |  | 6  |  |  |   
   
   | 6   |   
   
   | 19  
   |  |  
   
   |   | ,  | 1  | | | |
   | . 1   |   |   |   | 86+68   |
|      | 7                 |  | 6  |  |  |   
   
   | 1   |   
   
   | 4   
   |  | 1  
   
   | 1.2   |  | 13   | 1998  
   |   |   |   |   | 47 29+18  |
|      | 17                |  |  |  |  |   
   
   |   |   
   
   | 6   
   | 8  |  
   
   | -7  | 1  | 7  | | | |
   |   | 2   |   |   | 33 20+13  |
|      | (1)               |  |  |  |  |   
   
   |   | 1   
   
   |   
   |  | 8  
   
   | 11  | 1  | 1  | | | |
   |   | 15-   | 20  | 21  | 95<br>58+37   |
| 7    | (1)               | (2)  |  |  |  |   
   
   | 5   |   
   
   |   
   |  |  
   
   |   |  | 1 1  | | | |
   |   | 3   | 11  | 13  | 50 31 + 19  |
| 1    | (2)               | (3)  | -  |  |  |   
   
   |   |   
   
   | 1 '   
   |  | 1.0  
   
   |   |  |  | 1 '   
   |   |   |   |   | 202   |
|      | 11                | 4  | 12   |  |  |   
   
   | 7   |   
   
   |   
   |  |  
   
   |   |  |  | | | |
   |   |   |   |   | 28  |
| P    | (i)               |  | P  |  |  |   
   
   | 1   |   
   
   | a   
   | 0  | 1  
   
   | 1   | 1  | P  | 1.2   
   | 1   | -4  | 7   | 1   |   |
| P    | (14)              | (12)   | P  |  | 1  |   
   
   |   | 1   
   
   | 1   
   |  | R  
   
   |   |  |  | | | |
   | 4   | tad   |   |   | 1839  |
| 16   | 124               | 10   | 59   | (1)  | 2  |   
   
   | 80  | 35  
   
   | 13:   
   | #47  | 192  
   
   | 393   | 34   | 393  | | | |
   | 307   | 2.90  | 374   | 47  | 1014 1 0-   |
|      |                   |  |  |  | -  |   
   
   |   |   
   
   |   
   |  | N  
   
   |   |  |  | | | |
   |   |   |   |   |   |
| P    |                   | H  | P  | -  | -  |   
   
   |   | -   
   
   | -   
   | -  | P'   
   
   |   | -  |  |   
   |   |   |   |   |   |
| (~)  | 2                 | pdic   | ates   | 1×   | pen  | das   
   
   | nds.  | -   
   
   | P   
   |  |  
   
   |   | -  |  |   
   |   |   |   |   |   |
|      |                   |  | -  | -  | -  | -   
   
   |   | F   
   
   | -   
   |  |  
   
   |   |  | -  | | | |
   | T   | -   | -   |   |   |
|      |                   | -4   | P  | P  |  |   
   
   |   |   
   
   | H   
   | P  | P  
   
   |   | P  |  | | | |
   |   |   |   |   |   |
|      |                   |  | P  | P  | -  |   
   
   |   | -   
   
   | -   
   |  | P  
   
   | P   |  | -  |   
   |   |   |   |   |   |
|      |                   |  | P  | P  | H  | -   
   
   |   |   
   
   | H   
   |  | P  
   
   | P   |  |  | | | |
   | P   |   |   |   |   |
|      |                   |  | -  | 1  |  |   
   
   |   |   
   
   | P   
   | P  | P  
   
   | P   |  |  | | | |
   | H   |   |   | P   |   |
|      |                   |  |  | -  |  |   
   
   |   | -   
   
   | -   
   | -  | P  
   
   | P   | F  | -  | -   
   | -   |   | -   | H   |   |
|      |                   |  |  |  |  |   
   
   |   | -   
   
   |   
   |  |  
   
   | -   |  | -  | | | |
   | -   |   | -   |   |   |
| C.C. |                   |  |  |  |  |   
   
   |   |   
   
   | P   
   | -  |  
   
   |   |  |  | | | |
   |   |   |   |   | -   |
|      | 1000              | and the second s | and the second second                                  | -  |  |   
   
   | A COLORADO  |   
   | A COLUMN TO A   
   
   | A COLORADO   | A STREET, STRE   
   
   | 1 Contractor  | COLUMN THE   | Constanting of   | A COLORINA  | A COLORED   | Contractory of  | - Baller  | A STATE   
   | A DECEMBER OF   |
|      | Put<br>F<br>2<br> | $\begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$  | $\begin{array}{c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c $ | AT WORK         inside District       Out District         F       M       F       M         6       I       I         4       I       3         6       (3)       3         2       I       I         1       (2)       I         -       I       (2)       I         -       I       (2)       I         -       I       (2)       I         -       J       (1)       I         5       J       Z       I         -       I4       I       I         5       J       Z       I         15       3       2       I         I       I       I       I         6       3       2       I         1       I       I       I         1       I       I | Image: AT WORK         inside District       Outside District         F       M       F       M       F         F       M       F       M       F $4$ $1$ $3$ $ 4$ $1$ $3$ $ 4$ $1$ $3$ $ 4$ $1$ $3$ $ 2$ $4$ $1$ $ 2$ $4$ $(1)$ $1$ $  1$ $(2)$ $1$ $  1$ $(2)$ $1$ $  1$ $(2)$ $1$ $  1$ $(1)$ $1$ $(1)$ $(1)$ $5$ $4$ $2$ $  14$ $1$ $5$ $4$ $2$ $  14$ $1$ $5$ $4$ $2$ $  14$ $1$ $6$ $3$ $  14$ $13$ $ -$ | Go         inside District       Outside District       Go         F       M       F       M       F       M $6$ $1$ $3$ $  4$ $1$ $3$ $  4$ $1$ $3$ $  4$ $1$ $3$ $  2$ $4$ $(1)$ $1$ $ 1$ $2$ $4$ $(1)$ $1$ $ 1$ $ 3$ $4$ $(1)$ $1$ $(1)$ $ 3$ $4$ $(1)$ $1$ $(1)$ $5$ $4$ $2$ $   14$ $2$ $   14$ $2$ $   14$ $2$ $   14$ $1$ $   14$ $2$ $   1$ <td>AT WORK         STUR           Dut         inside<br/>District         Ourside<br/>District         Govt.           F         M         F         M         F         M         F           <math>A</math> <math>I</math> <math>A</math> <math>F</math> <math>M</math> <math>F</math> <math>M</math> <math>F</math> <math>A</math> <math>I</math> <math>B</math> <math>I</math> <math>I</math> <math>I</math> <math>I</math> <math>A</math> <math>I</math> <math>B</math> <math>I</math> <math>I</math> <math>I</math> <math>I</math> <math>A</math> <math>I</math> <math>I</math></td> <td>AT WORK         STUDENTS           Dut         İrside<br/>District         Ourside<br/>District         Govt.         Miss           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M           <math>4</math> <math>1</math> <math>3</math> <math> 3</math> <math> 3</math> <math>6</math> <math>1</math> <math>3</math> <math> 3</math> <math> 3</math> <math>6</math> <math>(2)</math> <math>3</math> <math> 3</math> <math> 3</math> <math>2</math> <math>1</math> <math>(2)</math> <math>1</math> <math> 1</math> <math>5</math> <math> 3</math> <math>6</math> <math>1</math> <math>1</math> <math>5</math> <math> 3</math> <math>6</math> <math>1</math> <math>1</math> <math>5</math> <math> 3</math> <math>4</math> <math>2</math> <math> 1</math> <math>5</math> <math>4</math> <math>2</math> <math> 1</math> <math>3</math> <math> 5</math> <math> 1</math> <math>1</math> <math>1</math> <math>1</math> <math>1</math> <math>3</math> <math>5</math> <math> 1</math> <math>1</math> <math>1</math> <math>1</math> <math>3</math> <math>5</math> <tr< td=""><td>AT. WORK         STUDENTS           Inside<br/>District         Outside<br/>District         Govt.         Mission           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         F           A         I         A         F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         F           A         I         3         A         3         I         J         J           A         I         3         A         S         S         S           A         I         3         A         S         S         S           A         I         1         I         S         S         S           A         I         3         A         I         3         S           A         I         I         I         S         S         S           A         I         I         I         I         S         S           A         I         I         I         I         I         I           A         I         I         I         I         <thi< th="">         I         I     <!--</td--><td>AT WORK         STUDENTS         Massion         Massion</td><td>AT WORK         STUDENTS         POTEN           Inside District         Outside District         Govt.         Mission         Males           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         Image: District         Outside District         Govt.         Mission         Males           <math>6</math>         I         S         M         F         M         F         M         F         Image: District         <thimag< td=""><td>AT WORK         STUDENTS         POTENTIAL           Dutting         District         Govt.         Mission         Males         Fem.           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         I         <math>0.16</math> <math>6.15</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         S         M         F         M         F         M         F         <math>0.16</math> <math>6.15</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         3         H         F         M         F         M         F         <math>0.16</math> <math>0.16</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         3         H         I         <thi< th="">         I         <thi< th="">         I</thi<></thi<></td><td>Image: Structure of the structure</td><td>Image: All work         STUDEN'S         STUDEN'S         POTENTIAL         Find           Image: All marked biological state of the state o</td><td>TOTENTIAL         POTENTIAL         POTENTIAL</td><td>AT YOR         STRANS         POTENTAL         FORMUS         TOTAL         TOTAL</td><td>Image: Arrow of the second /td><td><math display="block"> \begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c</math></td><td>STURNES         FOTENTIAL         FAMOR         <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> /td><td>Image: transmer barrier         STURNES         DOTENTIAL         From the second se</td></thimag<></td></thi<></td></tr<></td> | AT WORK         STUR           Dut         inside<br>District         Ourside<br>District         Govt.           F         M         F         M         F         M         F $A$ $I$ $A$ $F$ $M$ $F$ $M$ $F$ $A$ $I$ $B$ $I$ $I$ $I$ $I$ $A$ $I$ $B$ $I$ $I$ $I$ $I$ $A$ $I$ | AT WORK         STUDENTS           Dut         İrside<br>District         Ourside<br>District         Govt.         Miss           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M $4$ $1$ $3$ $ 3$ $ 3$ $6$ $1$ $3$ $ 3$ $ 3$ $6$ $(2)$ $3$ $ 3$ $ 3$ $2$ $1$ $(2)$ $1$ $ 1$ $5$ $ 3$ $6$ $1$ $1$ $5$ $ 3$ $6$ $1$ $1$ $5$ $ 3$ $4$ $2$ $ 1$ $5$ $4$ $2$ $ 1$ $3$ $ 5$ $ 1$ $1$ $1$ $1$ $1$ $3$ $5$ $ 1$ $1$ $1$ $1$ $3$ $5$ <tr< td=""><td>AT. WORK         STUDENTS           Inside<br/>District         Outside<br/>District         Govt.         Mission           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         F           A         I         A         F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         F           A         I         3         A         3         I         J         J           A         I         3         A         S         S         S           A         I         3         A         S         S         S           A         I         1         I         S         S         S           A         I         3         A         I         3         S           A         I        
I         I         S         S         S           A         I         I         I         I         S         S           A         I         I         I         I         I         I           A         I         I         I         I         <thi< th="">         I         I     <!--</td--><td>AT WORK         STUDENTS         Massion         Massion</td><td>AT WORK         STUDENTS         POTEN           Inside District         Outside District         Govt.         Mission         Males           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         Image: District         Outside District         Govt.         Mission         Males           <math>6</math>         I         S         M         F         M         F         M         F         Image: District         <thimag< td=""><td>AT WORK         STUDENTS         POTENTIAL           Dutting         District         Govt.         Mission         Males         Fem.           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         I         <math>0.16</math> <math>6.15</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         S         M         F         M         F         M         F         <math>0.16</math> <math>6.15</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         3         H         F         M         F         M         F         <math>0.16</math> <math>0.16</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         3         H         I         <thi< th="">         I         <thi< th="">         I</thi<></thi<></td><td>Image: Structure of the structure</td><td>Image: All work         STUDEN'S         STUDEN'S         POTENTIAL         Find           Image: All marked biological state of the state o</td><td>TOTENTIAL         POTENTIAL         POTENTIAL</td><td>AT YOR         STRANS         POTENTAL         FORMUS         TOTAL         TOTAL</td><td>Image: Arrow of the second</td><td><math display="block"> \begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c</math></td><td>STURNES         FOTENTIAL         FAMOR         <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math>
<math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math></td><td>Image: transmer barrier         STURNES         DOTENTIAL         From the second se</td></thimag<></td></thi<></td></tr<> | AT. WORK         STUDENTS           Inside<br>District         Outside<br>District         Govt.         Mission           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         F           A         I         A         F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         F           A         I         3         A         3         I         J         J           A         I         3         A         S         S         S           A         I         3         A         S         S         S           A         I         1         I         S         S         S           A         I         3         A         I         3         S           A         I         I         I         S         S         S           A         I         I         I         I         S         S           A         I         I         I         I         I         I           A         I         I         I         I <thi< th="">         I         I     <!--</td--><td>AT WORK         STUDENTS         Massion         Massion</td><td>AT WORK         STUDENTS         POTEN           Inside District         Outside District         Govt.         Mission         Males           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         Image: District         Outside District         Govt.         Mission         Males           <math>6</math>         I         S         M         F         M         F         M         F         Image: District         <thimag< td=""><td>AT WORK         STUDENTS         POTENTIAL           Dutting         District         Govt.         Mission         Males         Fem.           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         I         <math>0.16</math> <math>6.15</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         S         M         F         M         F         M         F         <math>0.16</math> <math>6.15</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         3         H         F         M         F         M         F         <math>0.16</math> <math>0.16</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         3         H         I         <thi< th="">         I         <thi< th="">         I</thi<></thi<></td><td>Image: Structure of the structure</td><td>Image: All work         STUDEN'S         STUDEN'S         POTENTIAL         Find           Image: All marked biological state of the state o</td><td>TOTENTIAL         POTENTIAL         POTENTIAL</td><td>AT YOR         STRANS         POTENTAL         FORMUS         TOTAL         TOTAL</td><td>Image: Arrow of the second
second second</td><td><math display="block"> \begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c</math></td><td>STURNES         FOTENTIAL         FAMOR         <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math></td><td>Image: transmer barrier         STURNES         DOTENTIAL         From the second se</td></thimag<></td></thi<> | AT WORK         STUDENTS         Massion         Massion | AT WORK         STUDENTS         POTEN           Inside District         Outside District         Govt.         Mission         Males           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         Image: District         Outside District         Govt.         Mission         Males $6$ I         S         M         F         M         F         M         F         Image: District         Image: District <thimag< td=""><td>AT WORK         STUDENTS         POTENTIAL           Dutting         District         Govt.         Mission         Males         Fem.           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         I         <math>0.16</math> <math>6.15</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         S         M         F         M         F         M         F         <math>0.16</math> <math>6.15</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         3         H         F         M         F         M         F         <math>0.16</math> <math>0.16</math> <math>0.16</math>           6         I         3         H         I         <thi< th="">         I         <thi< th="">         I</thi<></thi<></td><td>Image: Structure of the structure</td><td>Image: All work         STUDEN'S         STUDEN'S         POTENTIAL         Find           Image: All marked biological state of the state of
the state of the state o</td><td>TOTENTIAL         POTENTIAL         POTENTIAL</td><td>AT YOR         STRANS         POTENTAL         FORMUS         TOTAL         TOTAL</td><td>Image: Arrow of the second</td><td><math display="block"> \begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c</math></td><td>STURNES         FOTENTIAL         FAMOR         <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math> <math>\mathcal{R}_{adding}</math></td><td>Image: transmer barrier         STURNES         DOTENTIAL         From the second se</td></thimag<> | AT WORK         STUDENTS         POTENTIAL           Dutting         District         Govt.         Mission         Males         Fem.           F         M         F         M         F         M         F         M         I $0.16$ $6.15$ $0.16$ 6         I         S         M         F         M         F         M         F $0.16$ $6.15$ $0.16$ 6         I         3         H         F         M         F         M         F $0.16$ $0.16$ $0.16$ 6         I         3         H         I <thi< th="">         I         <thi< th="">         I</thi<></thi<> | Image: Structure of the structure of
the structure of the structure | Image: All work         STUDEN'S         STUDEN'S         POTENTIAL         Find           Image: All marked biological state of the state o | TOTENTIAL         POTENTIAL         POTENTIAL | AT YOR         STRANS         POTENTAL         FORMUS         TOTAL         TOTAL | Image: Arrow of the second | $ \begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$ | STURNES         FOTENTIAL         FAMOR $\mathcal{R}_{adding}$ | Image: transmer barrier         STURNES         DOTENTIAL         From the second se |